PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

```
20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016
                                                                     143
                         Bottom Creek is the only Tier 3 stream that is
PS3A2-58
cont'd
              downstream from the MVP anywhere along the route. It's
             noted in the report by MVP. And MVP states that they plan
             to minimize any impact on the watershed. There should be no
             impact on a Tier 3 stream, period. So cutting down the tree
             canopies, coming over the mountain is going to--and it's
              three miles, according to the report--that it parallels the
             tributaries to Bottom Creek.
                         Cutting down the tree canopies can heat the
             waters and ruin a Tier 3 stream. 160 acres are planned to
             be deforested in the area. 160 acres of trees merely cut
             down. It's going to heat the waters, it's gonna ruin that
             stream. I live on a plateau. It's all wetlands. I have a
             field, it's all wet. That water is what goes through the
              sediment, through the rocks, down the mountain and is
             everybody's drinking water around here.
                         You're getting ready to ruin the whole Roanoke
PS3A2-59
             Valley. The potential is there, and I don't like that
              potential. So I think the blasting and trenching on Poor
             Mountain and Bent Mountain is gonna kill all the plants, the
             animals and subsequently the people on the mountain and
             those down below.
                         This report states the impact will be temporary.
              However, changes to the land will increase the water
              temperature and sedimentation, which will cause permanent
```

PS3A2-59 See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. See the response to comment CO14-1 regarding blasting.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 144
D02 4 2 5 2	I 1	impacts on a Tier 3 stream. This is a violation of the
PS3A2-59 cont'd	2	anti-degradation policy, Section 316(a) of the Clean Water
	3	Act.
	4	MS. SAVAGE: My name is Virginia Savage. I
	5	reside in Salem, Virginia, and I own property in Craig
	6	County, Virginia, known as Upper West Craig Valley. That
	7	123 acres in Craig is under conservation easement. I am
	8	opposed to the Mountain Valley Pipeline project due to many
	9	reasons, but there are two that I will address now, due to
	10	time constraints.
	11	One is about Figure 4.13-1 in the draft
PS3A2-60	12	Environmental Impact Statement. One notes with interest
	13	that the localities are referred to, not by County names,
	14	but by the watersheds they lie within. And my property lies
	15	in a watershed I feel will be greatly impacted by this
	16	project. Karst topography will not mix well with a
	17	five-foot trench dug in the ground, and especially where it
	18	crosses creeks and streams of all sizes.
	19	I was told by an MVP engineer that they have no
	20	experience in dealing with karst. Yikes. I'm especially
	21	fearful that crossing Craig Creek upstream from my property
	22	will A) ruin my water, B) shift the creek so that repairing
	23	and buffers change, C) damage local aquifers which provide
	24	drinking water to our communities, or D) all of the above.
	25	The other thing I would like to address is a

PS3A2-60

See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. Waterbody crossing methods are discussed in section 2 of the EIS. Karst is addressed in section 4.1. The pipeline would be buried beneath the waterbody and the contour of the crossing would not change.

PS3A – Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA– Room 2 – November 3, 2016

	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 145
	1	sense of place that we have. My property has been in my
PS3A2-61	2	family all of my life. We choose to live there part of the
	3	year because we love the place so much. It is now in the
	4	third generation and the love of this land is so compelling
	5	that it is almost indescribable.
	6	To think that our viewsheds will be decimated by
	7	a 50- or now we learned, and God forbid, a 500-foot corridor
	8	is heart wrenching. To see the mountains, this thing must
	9	transverse. One knows that there is no way to protect the
	10	landscape from horrible erosion and damage that cannot be
	11	mitigated. I urge FERC to disallow this project for those
	12	two reasons, among the many others expressed in these
	13	hearings. Thank you.
	14	MR. ZOECKLEIN: My name is Bruce Zoecklein. This
	15	DEIS review I read extensively and found to be superficial
	16	and quite frankly, somewhat ridiculous. Additionally, I
	17	only looked at the impact of the immediate route, not the
	18	region, not the cost to the rest of us in Virginia or my
	19	community.
20212 (2	20	There's been several studies that suggest that
PS3A2-62	21	this pipeline could cost our community or our region three-,
	22	three-quarters of a billion dollars annually, and that would
	23	be a loss to us. Creating a clear, cut corridor across the
	24	headwaters and streams will send excess sediment into
	25	streams and underground water sources affecting millions.

PS3A2-61

Visual resources are addressed in section 4.8 of the EIS. See the response to comment FA8-1 regarding a 50-foot-wide utility corridor in the Jefferson National Forest. See the response to comment IND70-1 regarding erosion.

PS3A2-62

See the response to comments FA11-2 and LA5-1 regarding preparation of the draft EIS. See the response to comment IND137-1 regarding the KeyLog report. See the response to comment IND70-1 regarding erosion.

PS3A – Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA– Room 2 – November 3, 2016

	3-400	25 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 146
PS3A2-63	1	The proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline covers
PS3A2-63	2	fifty-three miles of karst land, that is to say caves and
	3	sinkholes on the whole land. One of the countries' leading
	4	experts in this kind of soil has written FERC and reported
	5	that this pipeline cannot safely be built due to the
	6	unstable nature of the soil and a 20% mountain grade that
	7	this pipeline is purported to cover, yet that apparently was
	8	ignored in this DEIS report.
PS3A2-64	9	The route goes through Giles County, directly
1 33A2-04	10	over the maximum seismic zone that's ever been recorded in
	11	Virginia. The largest earthquake in Virginia is right
	12	underneath where this route is proposed. The DEIS did not
	13	consider that, nor does it consider the greenhouse gas
PS3A2-65	14	emissions that are produced from the time this stuff is
	15	fracked out of the ground to burning.
DC2 4 2 66	16	There are federally protected species which will
PS3A2-66	17	be affected, but that doesn't seem to matter. It wasn't a
	18	point of concern in this report. Mountain Valley's latest
PS3A2-67	19	plan is to create a 500-foot wide utility corridor through
	20	the Jefferson Forest, which quite frankly, anybody in this
	21	region would consider absurd. They have not bothered to
PS3A2-68	22	evaluate the Hybrid Alternative 1A, which we were told is
	23	required by law and wasn't even discussed in the DEIS.
	24	There are eight historic districts affected in
PS3A2-69		

PS3A2-63	See the response to comment IND62-1 regarding Dr. Kastning's report.
PS3A2-64	The Giles County Seismic Zone is addressed in section 4.1 of the EIS.
PS3A2-65	GHGs and climate change are addressed in section 4.13 of the EIS. No fracking is involved with these projects. See also the response to comment FA15-10 regarding lifecycle emissions.
PS3A2-66	Endangered species are discussed in section 4.7.
PS3A2-67	See the response to comment FA8-1 regarding the 500-foot-wide utility corridor in the Jefferson National Forest.
PS3A2-68	Section 3 of the EIS has been revised to provide a discussion of the Hybrid 1A Alternative route.
PS3A2-69	Historic Districts are addressed in section 4.10 of the EIS.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103-	-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 147
	1	function appears to be exclusively for the benefit of the
	2	gas and oil industry and totally, completely disregarding
	3	the concerns of citizens. The FERC response to the draft
	4	environmental review, stating that the impacts were limited,
	5	despite independent scientific statements suggesting the
	6	opposite are quite frankly, ridiculous.
PS3A2-70	7	Quite frankly, this agency needs to be stopped.
	8	There's nothing American about taking citizens' land against
	9	their will for a private for-profit company. Property
1	10	rights are about human dignity. I don't know how you guys
1	11	work for this agency, quite frankly, but that's your issue.
1	12	MR. HABER: My name is Justin Haber. I am
1	13	currently located in Blacksburg, Virginia. I'm a student at
1	14	Virginia Tech. I'm currently a senior studying biological
	15	systems, engineering and environmental science. And I have
PS3A2-71 ₁	16	a lot of concerns about the Mountain Valley Pipeline
1	17	crossing through the Jefferson National Forest.
1	18	With my background in soil science and ecology, I
1	19	believe that the construction that is going to occur through
2	20	there will destroy any kind of micro-organism that's living
2	21	in there because I believe that if there's a leakage, you
2	22	know, which occurs very often, I think that it's really
2	23	toxic to the microbes in the soil and I believe this will
2	24	also impact hydrology in the constructed area.
2	25	Whenever you're moving soils around gosh, I'm

PS3A2-70 The FERC carries out its responsibilities in accordance with the NGA. If landowners reach agreements with the companies for the purchase of easements, no private land would be taken. Property rights were discussed in section 4.9 of the EIS.

PS3A2-71 See the response to comment IND92-1 regarding leaks. Soils are addressed in section 4.2 of the EIS.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 148
	1	losing my train of thought. Anyways, there's a potential
PS3A2-72	2	for an explosion at compressor stations and I really don't
	3	want that to happen. I think that the areas that you're
	4	putting them in are located around places that you think the
	5	people don't have that much of a say, but anyways.
	6	If we want to move towards a clean energy future,
	7	we can't be putting oil infrastructure into the ground and
	8	investing in that kind of thing, so that's all I gotta say.
	9	Thanks.
	10	MR. GITTELMAN: My name is Samuel Gittelman. I
	11	am a lifelong Virginian and a current student at Virginia
	12	Tech, studying environmental policy and planning, where
	13	every day I sit and learn about the intense responsibility
	14	of environmental policy-makers and enforcers like FERC to
	15	hold fast to their explicit commitment to preserving this
	16	commonwealth's air, land and water quality for these and
	17	future generations.
D0040 F0	18	These pipelines benefit a rich and loud minority,
PS3A2-73	19	namely EQT, NextEra and Dominion, another fossil fuel
	20	interest, at the expense of countless Virginians, from its
	21	taxpayers, landowners, endangered species and others like me
	22	who have enjoyed the timeless untouched beauty that exists
	23	in Virginia, like that of the 500 miles of the Appalachian
	24	Trail, which will be crossed literally and figuratively by
	25	this intensely destructive and unnecessary pipeline project.

PS3A2-72 See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. Renewable energy alternatives are discussed in section 3 of the EIS. See also the response to comment IND40-1 regarding renewable energy.

PS3A2-73 See the response to comment CO2-1 regarding benefits. The EIS concluded that for most resources there would not be significant adverse effects.

PS3A – Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA– Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016
                                                                    149
                       I'm calling on this estranged body of so-called
            experts to listen to the will of the bodies whose
            livelihoods are at stake because of this project, instead of
            these fossil fuel interests. This project exemplifies all
            that is flawed with our bought-out bureaucracies, so we're
            here again to call you FERC commissioners out to either act
            or be vilified. Now is the time to choose which side of
            history you will rest on.
                       I can't believe, as a student of environmental
            policy and planning, that this is the body that I have to
            look up to as a career prospect, where they're basically
            undoing all the things that I've learned that as a
       13
            policymaker related to environmental protection I should be
            working towards and striving to.
       15
                       This cannot stand. We have to have a regulatory
            commission that acts on behalf of the environmental
            interests and not fossil fuels' interests and the monetary
            interests. This cannot stand, once again. Thank you.
       18
       19
                       MS. BELLEVILLE: I am Laura Belleville, and I'm
            with the Appalachian Trail Conservancy. I'm the director of
            conservation. I'm gonna focus on a few areas of concern.
            Mostly I think as a preliminary comment on the draft
            Environmental Impact Statement, we are actually continuing
            to review it now, and we'll issue written comments from my
            organization, the Appalachian Trail Conservancy. Let me
```

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016					
	1	just jump in.				
	2	So our first area of concern is the lack of				
PS3A2-74	3	visual assessment with regard to the Appalachian National				
	4	Scenic Trail. The proposed route would require 500-foot				
	5	corridors around the pipeline, eliminating thousands of				
	6	acres of forest and producing prominent scars visible from				
	7	potentially 20 miles away from many locations along the				
	8	trail.				
	9	Several of the iconic viewpoints in Virginia will				
	10	be negatively impacted, including place names, overlooks,				
	11	Angel's Rest, Rice Fields, Dragon's Tooth. Visual				
	12	simulations are needed to sufficiently determine the impact				
	13	to the AT scenic resources. The Commission admitted to				
	14	having insufficient coordination among relevant stakeholders				
	15	with regard to the visual assessments. And the DEIS maps				
	16	that include the center line of the AT on Peters Mountain				
	17	are inaccurate.				
	18	Our requested action is that the ATC, the				
	19	Appalachian Trail Conservancy, request that a substantive				
	20	response to our comments be provided and incorporated into				
	21	our supplemental EIS. That includes visual impact				
	22	simulations and comparisons. This supplemental EIS should				
	23	be available for the ATC and the public to review and				
	24	comment on prior to the final EIS.				
PS3A2-75	25	We also feel there has been incomplete				

PS3A2-74 The final EIS was revised to discuss the VIA for the ANST in section 4.8.

PS3A2-75 The final EIS addresses the comments of the ATC on the draft.
Alternatives are discussed in section 3 of the EIS.

PS3A – Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA– Room 2 – November 3, 2016

. 5571		Roll Hotel Rollioke, VII Room 2 Hovelber 3, 2010
2016110	3-4005	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 151
	I 1	alternative analysis, primarily the proposed half of the
PS3A2-75 cont'd	2	pipeline passing through dozens of miles of scenic and
	3	unbroken forest landscaping, ignoring potential routes that
	4	have already been impacted by development, and although the
	5	DEIS offers an analysis of two alternative locations to
	6	cross the AT, both were dismissed without any visual
	7	simulations offered for comparison with the proposed
	8	pipeline route.
	9	Our requested action the ATC requested in more
	10	detail the assessment of these alternative locations be
	11	conducted, including scenic resource impact comparisons and
	12	available for review before the final EIS.
PS3A2-76	13	One of our most significant concerns at this
103112 70	14	point, as we review the DEIS, is the weakening of the
	15	current forest service policy for AT protection. The DEIS
	16	would require amendments to the Jefferson National Forest
	17	Plan, the foundational document for forest management.
	18	These amendments would not only be unprecedented, but would
	19	significantly erode the value of the AT, which the public
	20	has spent millions of dollars to protect.
	21	Proposed Amendment 4 is of significant concern to
	22	the ATC. This amendment would change the scenery integrity
	23	objective for the AT prescription area from a high to
	24	moderate, downgrading the standard for scenic integrity
	25	along the trail in this area. This amendment also allows 5
ı		

PS3A2-76 See the response to comment FA10-1 regarding Amendment 4.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016					
		152				
	. 1	to 10 years fallowing completion of the project for this CTO				
PS3A2-76 cont'd	1 2	to 10 years following completion of the project for this SIO				
conta	3	of moderate to be achieved. This implies that the scenic				
	1	integrity will be below moderate for up to a decade.				
PS3A2-77	4	Requested actions. The DEIS should be revised to				
	5	adequately address the potential environmental impact of the				
	6	current proposed route, and alternative routes must be				
	7	considered. Any forest plan standard that would not be met				
	8	by any aspect of the proposed project must be identified in				
	9	a supplemental DEIS and the public must be afforded a				
	10	minimum of 90 days to assess and comment.				
	11	MS. PETTIPIECE: My name is Teri Pettipiece. I'm				
	12	concerned about the pipeline being built at all, but mostly				
	13	as it goes across some property that we own in Giles County.				
PS3A2-78	14	I think it's around Marker 215. This property's been in our				
	15	family since the late 1700s and passed down. And the				
	16	property that's adjoining mine there's a spring that is				
	17	the only water source for several of the families that are				
	18	neighboring around there.				
	19	And there are sinkholes and caves around in that				
	20	area. Lots of landmarks and structures were not included in				
	21	the MVP DEIS and we had originally planned to build on that				
	22	property. We've perked in two different areas to plan for				
	23	that, and then we heard of the pipeline coming through and				
	24	had to stop that, because then it wouldn't be safe to build				
	25	where there's a pipeline. And I heard people speaking prior				

PS3A2-77 The proposed route is discussed in section 2 and impacts and proposed mitigation are provide in section 4 of the EIS.

Alternatives are discussed in section 3 of the EIS. The LMRP amendments were identified in the draft EIS, which was available for a 90-day public comment period. Although the LRMP amendments in the final EIS are different, they address essentially the same resource concerns as in the draft EIS.

PS3A2-78 The EIS provides a discussion of caves, sinkholes, and karst in section 4.1; water resources in section 4.3. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 153			
PS3A2-78	1	to this about the Appalachian Trail being affected		
cont'd	2	negatively because of it.		
	3	The karst that are in the area make it unsafe,		
	4	and building a pipeline over the mountains, in addition,		
	5	would make that a very unsafe place to put a pipeline.		
	6	Although I currently don't live on the property, there are		
	7	neighbors around, and we had hoped to build and live there,		
	8	and I just don't feel like it's a safe place to put it.		
	9	Thank you.		
	10	MS. PITT: Donna Pitt. I'm a landowner in Giles		
	11	County and a registered intervenor. I have read your draft		
	12	impact statement and everyone of MVP's submissions. I find		
	13	what your staff is concluded in this DEIS, and especially		
	14	its conclusions, utterly incredulous and completely		
	15	disingenuous.		
PS3A2-79	16	You take MVP's incomplete and constantly data		
1 33/12-77	17	submissions as accurate and complete, and then make sweeping		
	18	conclusions that any damage to the national forest, the		
	19	Appalachian Trail and thousands of acres of private lands		
	20	will be limited, temporary or mitigable. How shockingly		
	21	ignorant of you.		
PS3A2-80	22	You have ignored thousands of public comments		
	23	from professionals, from your own in MVP's subcontractors,		
	24	to the effect that the alternate route 200 is unbuildable.		
	25	You have ignored the professional conclusion of the region's		

PS3A2-79

See the response to comment FA11-2 and LA5-1 regarding preparation of the EIS. The Jefferson National Forest and the ANST are discussed in section 4.8 of the EIS. All of our conclusions are backed by facts.

PS3A2-80

See the response to comment IND62-1 regarding Dr. Kastning's report.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	3-400	D5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 154
Posta as	1	most prominent geological engineer, Dr. Kastning, ignoring
PS3A2-80 cont'd	2	his conclusion that the region is a no-build zone for a gas
	3	pipeline of this size.
PS3A2-81	4	You have allowed MVP to claim they can stabilize
P55AZ-81	5	slip-prone soils, trench through sinking streams without
	6	destroying groundwater channels, fill in swales and
	7	sinkholes which affects groundwater recharge areas, all
	8	without the data to substantiate these claims. You have
PS3A2-82	9	wrongly allowed MVP to claim there is a need for their gas
	10	since they have buyers for that gas, but you have ignored
	11	increasingly substantiated data that proves that the gas is
	12	not needed by the population it purports to serve.
	13	For Virginia and the Carolinas, the anticipated
	14	natural gas supply capacity on existing and upgraded
	15	infrastructure is sufficient to meet maximum natural gas
	16	demand through 2030. Thus, you do not meet the NEPA
	17	requirement to establish the need for this project.
	18	You've proposed a 500-foot utility corridor to be
PS3A2-83	19	introduced to the Land & Resource Management plan of the
	20	national forest, in blatant disregard for the mission of the
	21	U.S. Forest Service to preserve and steward our national
	22	forests.
	23	How dare you attempt to desecrate old-growth
	24	forest, lay waste to wetlands and ask to despoil vistas from
	25	our trails.

The EIS provides a discussion and analysis of soils in section 4.2, PS3A2-81 sinkholes in section 4.1, and groundwater in section 4.3. See the response to comment FA11-12 regarding need. PS3A2-82 See the response to comment FA8-1 regarding the 500-foot-wide PS3A2-83 utility corridor on Jefferson National Forest.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	3-400	D5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 155				
DC2 4 2 04	1	Lastly, you fail in your duty as a federal agency				
PS3A2-84	2	to share with the public the environmental impacts that	PS3A2-84	The EIS discloses to the public the potential environmental		
	3	would significantly affect the region. You are allowing MVP		impacts associated with the proposed construction and operation		
	4 to continue submitting data after the DEIS. There are			of the projects; in accordance with NEPA. The final EIS updates the draft with newly filed supplemental information. See the		
	5	countless examples of the comment prior to construction,		response to comment IND196-2 regarding the prior to		
	6	which allows MVP to avoid public comment.		construction recommendations.		
PS3A2-85	7	You are failing in the EPA's requirement that you				
	8	quantify the total greenhouse gas emissions, upstream and	PS3A2-85	GHGs and climate change are addressed in sections 4.11 and		
	9	downstream. This DEIS is incomplete, inaccurate and totally		4.13 of the EIS. See also the response to comment FA15-10 regarding lifecycle emissions.		
	10	inadequate. It fails to meet the standards set by NEPA. It		regulating interprete crimostonis.		
	11	should be reissued after all data has been provided, and the				
	12	public given an opportunity to comment. Or just pick the				
	13	"no" option.				
D041+44	14	MS. SMITH: My name is Amelia Smith, and I just				
PS3A2-86	15	wanted to voice my concern and opposition to the Mountain	PS3A2-86	The companies seek to negotiate agreements with private		
	16	Valley Pipeline today. I am concerned primarily with the		landowners to purchase their easements.		
	17	fact that ${\tt EQT}$ is not a state utility or a federal utility				
	18	and therefore the seizure of private land for its gain is,				
	19	in my opinion, inappropriate and unAmerican.				
DC2 1 2 07	20	Mountain Valley Pipeline has provided incomplete	PS3A2-87	See the response to comments FA11-2 and LA5-1 regarding preparation of the EIS.		
PS3A2-87	21	information as far as their draft Environmental Impact	P53A2-87			
	22	Statement. And I don't think that the DEIS should be				
	23	submitted until they have stipulated their exact terms of				
	24	remediation and mitigation and moreover, just the				
	25	information that they have provided for their environmental				

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	3 - 400	D5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 156
PS3A2-87 cont'd	1	impact.
PS3A2-88	2	I would like to encourage the FERC to strongly
133712-00	3	consider a "no-build" option. That was not clear in the
	4	draft Environmental Impact Statement. Another concern that
PS3A2-89	5	I have is for the corridor and its mitigation. I believe
	6	that MVP did not provide suitable information for the
	7	maintenance of the pipeline once it is put in, and there
	8	needs to be a long-term plan for what will happen when it is
	9	out of commission.
	10	I'm a student at Virginia Tech, and while I don't
	11	own land right now, I am heavily invested in the community
	12	of Blacksburg and southwestern Virginia and I believe that,
	13	although I can't speak to the exact perspective of being an
	14	affected landowner, I am invested in my country's future,
	15	and I think that I should have a say in this whole
	16	situation, no matter if I stay in the area or I move on.
	17	This is my country, this is my state, this is my future and
	18	I believe I should have a stake in it. I don't think that
	19	fossil fuel infrastructure is a suitable future.
	20	MS. DAYSTAR: My name is Elisabeth Daystar. This
	21	draft EIS is incredibly insufficient and needs to be tossed,
	22	thrown out and you should just start over and do it for real
PS3A2-90	23	this time. There should be no construction unless you can
1 03/12 30	24	prove that you can drill the 600-foot tunnel below the
	25	Appalachian Trail and prove it to be stable and not ruining

PS3A2-88 The No-Action Alternative is discussed in section 3.

PS3A2-89 Operation and maintenance of the MVP is discussed in section 2.6 of the EIS. Potential abandonment of the proposed facilities is discussed in 2.7 of the EIS. Any abandonment, modification, or re-purposing of the proposed facilities would require an environmental review and authorization from the FERC.

PS3A2-90 See the response to comments FA11-2 and LA5-1 regarding preparation of the EIS. The ANST is discussed in both section 3 and 4.8 of the EIS.

PS3A – Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA– Room 2 – November 3, 2016

PS3A2-91	he viewshed as well. Number two. The pipeline should never go through ny part of the Brush Mountain roadless area. With the lectric transmission lines already in place there, adding he pipeline would significantly increase forest ragmentation, causing irreparable damage due to both rosion and the invasion of invasive plant species, which ould overtake the very forest we are trying to preserve here. You will never be able to get 'em back out. With the threats always present for leaks, this nd all pipelines are just time bombs waiting to leak, xplode and destroy our waters through erosion, sediment and hrough pollutants. This pipeline is crossing far too many
PS3A2-91 2 3 a 4 e 6 5 t 6 f 7 e 8 w 9 t PS3A2-92 10 11 a 12 e 13 t 1	Number two. The pipeline should never go through ny part of the Brush Mountain roadless area. With the lectric transmission lines already in place there, adding he pipeline would significantly increase forest ragmentation, causing irreparable damage due to both rosion and the invasion of invasive plant species, which ould overtake the very forest we are trying to preserve here. You will never be able to get 'em back out. With the threats always present for leaks, this nd all pipelines are just time bombs waiting to leak, xplode and destroy our waters through erosion, sediment and
3 a 4 e 5 t 6 f 7 e 8 w 9 t PS3A2-92 10 11 a 12 e 13 t	ny part of the Brush Mountain roadless area. With the lectric transmission lines already in place there, adding he pipeline would significantly increase forest ragmentation, causing irreparable damage due to both rosion and the invasion of invasive plant species, which ould overtake the very forest we are trying to preserve here. You will never be able to get 'em back out. With the threats always present for leaks, this nd all pipelines are just time bombs waiting to leak, xplode and destroy our waters through erosion, sediment and
3 a 4 e 5 t 6 f 7 e 8 w 9 t PS3A2-92 10 11 a 12 e 13 t	lectric transmission lines already in place there, adding he pipeline would significantly increase forest ragmentation, causing irreparable damage due to both rosion and the invasion of invasive plant species, which ould overtake the very forest we are trying to preserve here. You will never be able to get 'em back out. With the threats always present for leaks, this and all pipelines are just time bombs waiting to leak, xplode and destroy our waters through erosion, sediment and
5 t 6 f 7 e 8 w 9 t PS3A2-92 10 11 a 12 e 13 t	he pipeline would significantly increase forest ragmentation, causing irreparable damage due to both rosion and the invasion of invasive plant species, which ould overtake the very forest we are trying to preserve here. You will never be able to get 'em back out. With the threats always present for leaks, this nd all pipelines are just time bombs waiting to leak, xplode and destroy our waters through erosion, sediment and
6 f 7 e 8 w 9 t PS3A2-92 10 11 a 12 e 13 t	ragmentation, causing irreparable damage due to both rosion and the invasion of invasive plant species, which ould overtake the very forest we are trying to preserve here. You will never be able to get 'em back out. With the threats always present for leaks, this nd all pipelines are just time bombs waiting to leak, xplode and destroy our waters through erosion, sediment and
7 e 8 w 9 t PS3A2-92 10 11 a 12 e 13 t	rosion and the invasion of invasive plant species, which ould overtake the very forest we are trying to preserve here. You will never be able to get 'em back out. With the threats always present for leaks, this and all pipelines are just time bombs waiting to leak, splode and destroy our waters through erosion, sediment and
8 w 9 t PS3A2-92 10 11 a 12 e 13 t	ould overtake the very forest we are trying to preserve here. You will never be able to get 'em back out. With the threats always present for leaks, this nd all pipelines are just time bombs waiting to leak, xplode and destroy our waters through erosion, sediment and
9 t PS3A2-92 10 11 a 12 e 13 t	here. You will never be able to get 'em back out. With the threats always present for leaks, this nd all pipelines are just time bombs waiting to leak, xplode and destroy our waters through erosion, sediment and
PS3A2-92 10 11 a 12 e 13 t	With the threats always present for leaks, this nd all pipelines are just time bombs waiting to leak, xplode and destroy our waters through erosion, sediment and
2S3A2-92	nd all pipelines are just time bombs waiting to leak, xplode and destroy our waters through erosion, sediment and
11 a 12 e 13 t	xplode and destroy our waters through erosion, sediment and
 13 t	
Ī	hrough pollutants. This pipeline is crossing far too many
PS3A2-93 14 s	
	treams and going too near to others, and going underneath
15 t	oo many. Yet, as in the case of the Greenbrier River, not
16 f	ar enough under the Greenbrier River. Your study was
17 t	erribly flawed due to bad math.
18	It is illegal in Virginia to take personal
PS3A2-94	roperty by imminent domain unless there is a proven need
20 f	or what is being done. Studies such as the Synapse Report
21 h	ave shown that there was not the need for this pipeline,
22 n	ot for the general public. We believe the studies,
23 0	onclusions and consider what you are doing to be illegal.
24	Since you don't have the means to do this in a
25 g	ood way, I suggest you just can it and look for other ways

PS3A2-91	The POD contains an Exotic and Invasive Species Control Plan in appendix R.
PS3A2-92	See the response to comment IND92-1 regarding leaks. See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. See the response to comment IND70-1 regarding erosion.
PS3A2-93	Stream crossings are discussed in section 4.3.
PS3A2-94	See the response to comment IND1-3 regarding eminent domain.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 158		
	1	to make your millions. Thank you.
	2	MS. IRWIN: Earle Irwin. A honeycomb of caves
S3A2-95	3	lays beneath my home and acreage in rural Montgomery County,
	4	Virginia, near the proposed pathway of the pipeline. The
	5	creek bed that traverses the property is dry, although
	6	old-timers say it was once a bold stream surging from a cave
	7	higher on the mountain.
	8	The wells that have been drilled in our
	9	subdivision have drained the aquifer. This is but one small
	10	example of one threat that the construction of a pipeline
	11	poses to our karst topography. As the Kastning Report
	12	submitted to FERC July 2016 supports the complicated
	13	labyrinth of underground caves and aquifers, the inflow and
	14	outflow of water cannot be accurately mapped.
	15	Constructing anything in this region of karst
	16	carries risks in something as massive as the excavation
	17	where a 42" pipeline will cause incalculable disruptions to
	18	our water system. The dangers have been well-documented in
	19	the Kastning Report, but have been largely ignored or
	20	minimized by MVP and so far by FERC. In addition, the
S3A2-96	21	region is one of unstable mountain slopes, some of them
	22	already demonstrating a history of landslides and
	23	irreparable erosion.
	24	An engineering feat, like the one proposed to
	25	take MVP up, down and across our mountains, has never been

PS3A2-95 Caves are discussed in section 4.1 of the EIS; water resources in section 4.3. See the response to comment IND62-1 regarding Dr. Kastning's report.

PS3A2-96

Landslides and steep slopes are addressed in section 4.1 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND 70-1 regarding erosion. See the response to comment LA1-4 regarding existing 42-inch pipelines in mountainous terrain. See the response to comment CO14-3 regarding spills.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	3-400	05 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 159
		128
	1 1	attempted or tested. With unstable topography and the
PS3A2-96 cont'd	2	ever-present danger of seismic activity in this region,
conta	3	results could be catastrophic. At a minimum, such
	4	construction will breach the integrity of our ecosystem with
	5	unavoidable erosion and sedimentation, further fouling our
	6	waters, the waters of the United States.
	7	And then what? Once our ground water system is
	8	polluted with sediment or the toxic chemicals used during
	9	construction, where will our citizens get the fresh water we
	10	need to exist? And just as important, what will happen to
	11	the forests, streams, wetlands, endangered plants and
	12	animals?
	13	The DEIS ignores or minimizes the dangers.
PS3A2-97	14	Credible scientists such as Ernest Kastning have addressed
	15	the threats and found them real. Thus, I am adding my
	16	appeal to the thousands already calling for FERC to examine
	17	the scientific data and acknowledge the reality of the hard
	18	science which clearly supports the environmental
	19	infeasibility of the MVP.
	20	MS. JOHNSON: My name is Robert C. Johnson. I
	21	live on Bent Mountain, Virginia, and I'm an intervenor. And
	22	I am former teacher with a background in research and
	23	editing. My husband, Robert, and I have prepared eight
	24	pages of detailed review notes of the DEIS through Section
	25	4.3, which I will submit to you today.

PS3A2-97 See the response to comment IND62-1 regarding Dr. Kastning's report.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 160
	1	The following two footnotes occur throughout and
	2	apply to a sensitive watershed in Roanoke County, Virginia.
	1 3	First, Tier 3 is the designation in Virginia for exceptional
PS3A2-98	4	state waters. Known as outstanding national resource waters
	5	for the EPA. There are only thirty in Virginia and the
	6	Bottom Creek segment meets all three criteria for
	7	identification: Exceptional environmental setting,
	8	recreational opportunities and aquatic communities. If
	9	Bottom Creek's watershed is degraded, the Tier 3 portion
	10	will be degraded as well.
	11	Second footnote. Virginia Water Quality
PS3A2-99	12	Standards 9 VAC 25-260-450 designates Bottom Creek from its
	13	confluence with the south fork of the Roanoke River
	14	upstream, including all named and unnamed tributaries as
	15	Class 2 Wild Natural Trout Streams, whose quality under the
	16	Clean Water Act shall be maintained and protected to prevent
	17	permanent or long-term degradation or impairment. See
	18	Virginia Anti DEQ Policy 9 VAC 25-260-30.
	19	In our notes, under Surface Water Use
	20	Classifications, Page 490, it is recognized that Bottom
	21	Creek and Montgomery County, Virginia is the only Tier 3
	22	water body that is downstream from the Mountain Valley
	23	Pipeline anywhere along the proposed 300-mile corridor. The
	24	DEIS states that the MVP would cross Bottom Creek in Roanoke
	25	County about three miles from the Tier 3 segment and not

PS3A2-98 See the response to comment FA11-17 regarding Bottom Creek.

PS3A2-99 See the response to comment CO14-1 regarding blasting. See the response to comment IND70-1 regarding erosion. A revised discussion of sedimentation and turbidity can be found in section 4.3 of the EIS. The EIS provides a discussion of wetlands in section 3.3 and endangered species in section 4.7. We disagree that the upper regions of Bottom Creek should be considered impaired until data proves otherwise.

PS3A – Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA– Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016
                                                                      161
              along the impaired segment. And further states that impacts
PS3A2-99
              to the wild natural trout streams in its watershed would be
cont'd
             minimized or avoided.
                         What has been minimized here is the possibility
              of protecting the Bottom Creek watershed on Poor and Bent
             Mountains. And consequently, Tier 3 Bottom Creek itself.
              The construction of the MVP from Milepost 238.25 to Milepost
             244.5 would actually be an assault on Tier 3 Bottom Creek,
              its watershed and a major source of Roanoke Valley's
              drinking water for many reasons.
                         One, the 39 stream crossings in just 6.25 miles
              per Appendix F-1. Two, an estimated 3 miles or more of
              paralleled named and unnamed tributaries. Three, an
              estimated 160 or more acres that will be permanently
              deforested and maintained. Four, the blasting that will
              occur on steep, greater than 60 to 70 degree slopes with
              shallow metamorphic bedrock, and the certainty of erosion on
              the steep slopes of Poor Mountain, per Appendix K.
                         Five, the resulting sedimentation. Six, the
              potential discharge of hydrostatic testing influent. Seven,
              the 18 wetland crossings per Appendix G-1, with others yet
              to be surveyed. Eight, the construction activities that
             would result in rerouting, diminished yields and increased
              turbidity in the multitude of springs in the corridor. And
              the adverse effects on rare and threatened species
```

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 162
PS3A2-99	1	inadequately listed in Appendices F-1 and F-5.
cont'd	2	This section makes a point of saying that the MVP
	3	would not cross the impaired section of Bottom Creek, but
	4	it's highly likely that its tributaries upstream, like those
	5	downstream are also impaired. I'm gonna skip on.
PS3A2-100	6	Explicit measures for protection of Bottom Creek
	7	and its tributaries that are stated here include the use of
	8	dry open-cut crossings and time-of-year restrictions for
	9	instream construction. First of all, dry, open-cut
	10	crossings are standard for the whole project and offer no
	11	extra protection for the high-quality waters discussed here.
	12	Second, the time of year restrictions, according
	13	to Appendices F-1 and 5 are only applied to 4 out of the 39
	14	crossings in the watershed. This needs to be corrected
	15	since all are wild natural trout streams. All of these
	16	waters are also habitats for rare and threatened species,
	17	including the Orangefin Madtom and three other species
	18	including Bigeye Jumprock, River Darter and Roanoke Darter,
	19	none of which were listed in the DEIS and its Appendices,
	20	with the exception of the listing of the Orangefin Madtom at
	21	Milepost 242 down in Mill Creek. They should all four be
	22	listed in all the tributaries on Bent Mountain. And the
	23	impacts are not short-term.
	24	MS. REYNOLDS: My name is Elizabeth Terry
	25	Reynolds. And I have a piece of property on Zero Bottom

PS3A2-100

Open-cut dry crossings would be used for all waterbodies. See the response to comment LA15-12 regarding the open-cut dry waterbody crossing method. Timing restrictions were updated as appropriate.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103-4005		5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 163
DC2 4 2 101	1	Creek Road. It's rented to a farmer that he uses for hay
PS3A2-101	2	and cattle. The center line is gonna come right beside
	3	where the water is on my property and it'll divide his
	4	cattle being able to get over there to the water, and that
	5	also has watersheds on it. It has an old homestead on the
	6	bottom of the property.
	7	Recently one of the Mountain Valley surveyors
	8	tried to buy that piece of property, an easement on it from
	9	my neighbor and was gonna he said, "That's not my
	10	property, it belongs to Elizabeth Terry Reynolds." And he
	11	said, "I don't care. I'll give you this money for it." So
	12	he was honest enough not to accept any money for that piece
	13	of property, and here recently he put his cattle in there,
	14	but before he does that, he has to check the fence.
	15	And my neighbor said he looked out there one day
	16	and there were about 30 surveyors right in the middle of the
	17	field. So back to where he was gonna put his cows out, he
	18	always goes around the fence, make sure the fence looks
	19	good, and there was a fence dropped. So I assume that's how
	20	they got in there, the surveyors did. And he ended up
	21	having to fix that.
PS3A2-102	22	I also own a piece of property up on Poor
	23	Mountain. It's 8744 Honeysuckle Road. Mountain Valley
	24	wants to use that as a staging area, and I have that rented
	25	out to a wind farm. I rented it out in 2007. The rent runs

PS3A2-101 See the response to comment IND332-1 regarding cattle. Water resources are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS.

PS3A2-102 Statements regarding Mountain Valley land surveyors are noted.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	3-400	05 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 164
D02 1 2 102	1	to 2021. So far, so I'm in a binding lease with them. And
PS3A2-102 cont'd	2	when surveyors, when they send me letters and wanna go on my
	3	property, I send 'em letters back saying no, you can't come.
	4	And I just had an incident two weeks ago where I had to ask
	5	them to leave.
	6	And I also have easement on there with AEP. But
	7	that was put in place a long time ago. And I'm gonna speak
PS3A2-103	8	on the behalf of my mother, who's 92, and I have her Power
	9	of Attorney. She has a piece of property at 8873 Poor
	10	Mountain Road, and her fields are also used for hay. She
	11	has a barn that's rented out to a wood maker, who's had it
	12	for, I don't know, 30 years or more.
	13	There's a house on that property and it was
	14	rented out till the surveying started. The woman that lived
	15	there, her family just had to run off so many of the
	16	surveyors they just said, "We're taking you out, we're not
	17	having you with all these strange men," you know, around
	18	that area. We don't know anything about them. So
	19	unfortunately, my mother lost that rent on that property.
	20	And she's on a fixed income, so my brothers and my sister
	21	and I have to pony-up for the rest of that because she has
	22	no money to pay for anything.
PS3A2-104	23	And also all that area has been put in the
	24	Virginia Rural Historic District. It's called the
	25	Coles-Terry District. We have about five homes and it's

PS3A2-103 Comment noted.

PS3A2-104 Section 4.10 of the final EIS provides a discussion of the Coles-Terry Rural Historic District.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

pessace per property up there. I would just hate to see it, all that watershed, my little farmer takes his soil samples to virginia Tech and has them all tested. And thank you. Mrs. TANNER-SUTTON: My name is Linda Tanner-Sutton. I'm on the obvious innumerable significant adverse environmental impacts the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline project would undoubtedly cause. I would like to focus on one that would have the greatest impact in violation to the Clean Water Act. Virginia Science SOLs teach students the principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow reservoir is the source of my water and the high risk of	20161103	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 165
pipeline coming through there. We've been keeping that undeveloped for years. And that's a pretty piece of property up there. I would just hate to see it, all that watershed, my little farmer takes his soil samples to Virginia Tech and has them all tested. And thank you. MS. TANNER-SUTTON: My name is Linda Tanner-Sutton. I'm on the obvious innumerable significant adverse environmental impacts the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline project would undoubtedly cause. I would like to focus on one that would have the greatest impact in violation to the Clean Water Act. Virginia Science SOLs teach students the principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		1	been in our family for six generations. My son is the
4 undeveloped for years. And that's a pretty piece of 5 property up there. I would just hate to see it, all that 6 watershed, my little farmer takes his soil samples to 7 Virginia Tech and has them all tested. And thank you. 8 MS. TANNER-SUTTON: My name is Linda 9 Tanner-Sutton. I'm on the obvious innumerable significant 10 adverse environmental impacts the proposed Mountain Valley 11 Pipeline project would undoubtedly cause. I would like to 12 focus on one that would have the greatest impact in 13 violation to the Clean Water Act. 14 Virginia Science SOLs teach students the 15 principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and 16 rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a 17 scientist to understand that major construction in a 18 watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing 19 streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground 20 aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to 21 watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the 22 counties included in the project area. Not to mention the 23 entire ecosystem. 24 As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow	PS3A2-104 cont'd	2	seventh generation. So I do not want the Mountain Valley
5 property up there. I would just hate to see it, all that 6 watershed, my little farmer takes his soil samples to 7 Virginia Tech and has them all tested. And thank you. 8 MS. TANNER-SUTTON: My name is Linda 9 Tanner-Sutton. I'm on the obvious innumerable significant 10 adverse environmental impacts the proposed Mountain Valley 11 Pipeline project would undoubtedly cause. I would like to 12 focus on one that would have the greatest impact in 13 violation to the Clean Water Act. 14 Virginia Science SOLs teach students the 15 principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and 16 rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a 17 scientist to understand that major construction in a 18 watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing 19 streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground 20 aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to 21 watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the 22 counties included in the project area. Not to mention the 23 entire ecosystem. 24 As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		3	Pipeline coming through there. We've been keeping that
watershed, my little farmer takes his soil samples to Virginia Tech and has them all tested. And thank you. MS. TANNER-SUTTON: My name is Linda Tanner-Sutton. I'm on the obvious innumerable significant adverse environmental impacts the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline project would undoubtedly cause. I would like to focus on one that would have the greatest impact in violation to the Clean Water Act. Virginia Science SoLs teach students the principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem.		4	undeveloped for years. And that's a pretty piece of
MS. TANNER-SUTTON: My name is Linda Tanner-Sutton. I'm on the obvious innumerable significant adverse environmental impacts the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline project would undoubtedly cause. I would like to focus on one that would have the greatest impact in violation to the Clean Water Act. Virginia Science SOLs teach students the principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		5	property up there. I would just hate to see it, all that
MS. TANNER-SUTTON: My name is Linda Tanner-Sutton. I'm on the obvious innumerable significant adverse environmental impacts the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline project would undoubtedly cause. I would like to focus on one that would have the greatest impact in violation to the Clean Water Act. Virginia Science SOLs teach students the principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		6	watershed, my little farmer takes his soil samples to
Tanner-Sutton. I'm on the obvious innumerable significant adverse environmental impacts the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline project would undoubtedly cause. I would like to focus on one that would have the greatest impact in violation to the Clean Water Act. Virginia Science SOLs teach students the principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		7	Virginia Tech and has them all tested. And thank you.
adverse environmental impacts the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline project would undoubtedly cause. I would like to focus on one that would have the greatest impact in violation to the Clean Water Act. Virginia Science SOLs teach students the principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		8	MS. TANNER-SUTTON: My name is Linda
PS3A2-105 11 Pipeline project would undoubtedly cause. I would like to 12 focus on one that would have the greatest impact in 13 violation to the Clean Water Act. 14 Virginia Science SOLs teach students the 15 principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and 16 rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a 17 scientist to understand that major construction in a 18 watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing 19 streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground 20 aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to 21 watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the 22 counties included in the project area. Not to mention the 23 entire ecosystem. PS3A2-106		9	Tanner-Sutton. I'm on the obvious innumerable significant
focus on one that would have the greatest impact in violation to the Clean Water Act. Virginia Science SOLs teach students the principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		10	adverse environmental impacts the proposed Mountain Valley
focus on one that would have the greatest impact in violation to the Clean Water Act. Virginia Science SOLs teach students the principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow	00242 105	11	Pipeline project would undoubtedly cause. I would like to
Virginia Science SOLs teach students the principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow	r33AZ-105	12	focus on one that would have the greatest impact in
principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		13	violation to the Clean Water Act.
rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		14	Virginia Science SOLs teach students the
scientist to understand that major construction in a watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		15	principles of gravity and properties of water, soil and
watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		16	rocks, starting in kindergarten. One does not have to be a
streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		17	scientist to understand that major construction in a
aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to 21 watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the 22 counties included in the project area. Not to mention the 23 entire ecosystem. 283A2-106		18	watershed, especially in close proximity to, or crossing
watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		19	streams, rivers, reservoirs, wetlands and underground
counties included in the project area. Not to mention the entire ecosystem. 23 entire ecosystem. 24 As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		20	aquifers can cause major, possibly irreparable harm to
23 entire ecosystem. PS3A2-106 As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		21	watersheds and drinking water for everybody in all the
PS3A2-106 24 As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow		22	counties included in the project area. Not to mention the
%3A2-106		23	entire ecosystem.
25 reservoir is the source of my water and the high risk of	PS3A2-106	24	As a resident of Roanoke County, Spring Hollow
		25	reservoir is the source of my water and the high risk of

PS3A2-105

The projects are not in violation the CWA. The companies would have to obtain CWA Section 401 permits from the states and CWA Section 404 permits from the COE, as discussed in sections 1 and 4.3 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.

PS3A2-106

Spring Hollow Reservoir, surface water protection areas and public supply intakes are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS. Karst is addressed in section 4.1. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. See the response to comment PS2B1-20 regarding dust control.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 166
DC2 4 2 10 c	1	contamination, whether supposedly temporary or possibly
PS3A2-106 cont'd	2	permanent is not acceptable. All mitigation measures
	3	described in the DEIS, especially in karst terrain, provide
	4	little or no detail how they would be implemented or how
	5	effective they would actually be.
	6	Providing adequate quantities of potable water
	7	during repair or replacement of damaged water supply or a
	8	temporary water source to sustain livestock while a new
	9	water supply well is constructed is not acceptable. Or
	10	compensating landowners for losses in crops.
	11	In addition, the use of an estimated 55,000
	12	gallons per day of water for dust control in area may also
	13	cause an unacceptable adverse impact on the communities'
	14	vital water supply.
PS3A2-107	15	In conclusion, it is completely incomprehensible
	16	that, after all the outside expert technical input that was
	17	submitted, the DEIS came to the conclusion that no long-term
	18	or significant impacts on surface waters are anticipated as
	19	a result of the project. Or that the construction operation
	20	of the pipeline would result in limited adverse
	21	environmental impacts with the exception of impacts on
	22	forests. Forests are a critical part of the watershed,
	23	which provides necessary resources we cannot afford to lose
	24	or even put at risk for endangering. Thank you.
	25	MS. BITTINGER: My name is Paula Bittinger. I
1		

PS3A2-107 Conclusions in the EIS are based on facts. See the response to comment FA15-5 regarding forest impacts.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 167			
	. 1	live at 10325 Tinsley Lane, Bent Mountain, Virginia. I'm a		
PS3A2-108	2	licensed on-site soil evaluator. Let me begin by saying, I		
	3	really object to the narrow scope of the DEIS. Because I		
	4	really don't think it takes into consideration MVP and other		
	5	proposed pipelines as programmatic and their effect on the		
	6	global climate change. Expanding fossil fuels in this		
	7	country will not meet our obligations under the Climate		
	8	Change Report. All right		
PS3A2-109	9	Number one, Bottom Creek. Located on Bent		
	10	Mountain, is the only Tier 3 highest quality water body		
	11	downstream from the proposed pipeline. I live in close		
	12	proximity to Mill Creek, a tributary of Bottom Creek. I put		
	13	an undefinable value on our clean water, not just for the		
	14	Bent Mountain residents, but all the residents using our		
ļ	15	watershed, which includes the entire Roanoke Valley.		
PS3A2-110	16	Number two. Due to the shallow soil to bedrock,		
103/12/110	17	construction of this pipeline will require a lot of		
	18	extensive blasting. Blasting will result in long-term		
	19	erosion and potential threats to residents' wells and		
	20	springs, including, but not limited to, reduced water		
	21	quality, spills and changes in flow.		
	22	To qualify, how residents in this area of the		
	23	Blue Ridge, wells drilled for water come from natural		
	24	fissures and fractures in the bedrock. Unnatural fractures		
	25	made from blasting will impact the quality of our water.		

PS3A2-108	Climate change and cumulative impacts are discussed in section 4.13.
PS3A2-109	See the response to comment FA11-17 regarding Bottom Creek.
PS3A2-110	Impacts on soils are discussed in section 4.2. See the response to comment CO14-1 regarding blasting.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	3 - 400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 168
	1	Three. I live in close proximity to wetlands,
PS3A2-111	2	which is a potential habitat to the endangered bog turtle.
	3	FERC needs to require, not just recommend, that Mountain
	4	Valley Pipeline complete comprehensive wetlands surveys in
	5	Poor and Bent Mountain. These wetlands are integral to the
	6	health of all the tributaries of the Tier 3 Bottom Creek.
D04 14 444	7	Four. Every tributary in the Bottom Creek
PS3A2-112	8	watershed is classified as a wild natural trout stream.
	9	These wild natural trout streams are required to be
	10	protected.
	11	My final comment. The residents of the
PS3A2-113	12	communities impacted by the Mountain Valley construction
	13	have only one entity to represent us. That is FERC. Please
	14	don't dismiss our concerns. It is your duty as the
	15	governing body that represents the people of these
	16	communities to do us justice by providing a thorough and
	17	complete environmental impact statement of all the negative
	18	impacts the construction of this pipeline will bring and how
	19	can this possibly be for the people? Thank you.
PS3A2-114	20	MR. TERRY: I'm Frank H. Terry, Jr., and I would
1 03/12-114	21	like to talk about the first time the MVP came on my
	22	property, it was early in April and they didn't have
	23	permission or had contacted me in any way. And I wanna talk
	24	about how they go through the wooded part of my property,
	25	how they go through the land, cross creeks, Tier 3 creeks.

PS3A2-111	Wetlands are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS. The bog turtle is discussed in section 4.7 of the EIS.
PS3A2-112	Bottom Creek's status as a trout stream is listed in appendix F of the EIS.
PS3A2-113	The concerns of citizens, expressed in comments filed in the FERC public record, were taken into consideration by staff during the production of the final EIS.
PS3A2-114	The statement regarding Mountain Valley's surveyors is noted.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

PS3A2-114 I wanna talk about the forestry service and I wanna talk about I can't remember what I'm thinking about I guess that's about it. That's all of the stuff I wanna talk about. Thank you. MS. FERRANTE: My name is Pamela Ferrante. I'm an affected landowner and an intervenor for Montgomery County, Milepost 223. Because of the unaddressed concerns, I will identify below and other significant information gaps on many issues that have been noted by other citizens. I request that FERC issue a new DEIS with complete and corrected information so that the public has an opportunity to assess and comment on the potential impacts of the project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental Impact Statement. I'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation Route that will still threaten Slussers Chapel Conservation	20161103	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 169
wanna talk about I can't remember what I'm thinking about 3 I guess that's about it. That's all of the stuff I wanna 4 talk about. Thank you. 5 MS. FERRANTE: My name is Pamela Ferrante. I'm 6 an affected landowner and an intervenor for Montgomery 7 County, Milepost 223. Because of the unaddressed concerns, 8 I will identify below and other significant information gaps 9 on many issues that have been noted by other citizens. I 10 request that FERC issue a new DEIS with complete and 11 corrected information so that the public has an opportunity 12 to assess and comment on the potential impacts of the 13 project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental 14 Impact Statement. PSSA2-116 15 I'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize 16 concerns of citizens involving the construction of a 17 pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not 18 issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" 19 alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in 20 its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage 21 and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PSSA2-117 22 I also recognize that FERC may approve this 23 project. I'm equally concerned about the potential 24 environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		I 1	I wanna talk about the forestry service and I
MS. FERRANTE: My name is Pamela Ferrante. I'm an affected landowner and an intervenor for Montgomery County, Milepost 223. Because of the unaddressed concerns, I will identify below and other significant information gaps on many issues that have been noted by other citizens. I request that FERC issue a new DEIS with complete and corrected information so that the public has an opportunity to assess and comment on the potential impacts of the project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental Impact Statement. PS3A2-116 I'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation			_
MS. FERRANTE: My name is Pamela Ferrante. I'm an affected landowner and an intervenor for Montgomery County, Milepost 223. Because of the unaddressed concerns, I will identify below and other significant information gaps on many issues that have been noted by other citizens. I request that FERC issue a new DEIS with complete and corrected information so that the public has an opportunity to assess and comment on the potential impacts of the project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental Impact Statement. If wery disappointed FERC does not recognize concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		3	I guess that's about it. That's all of the stuff I wanna
MS. FERRANTE: My name is Pamela Ferrante. I'm an affected landowner and an intervenor for Montgomery County, Milepost 223. Because of the unaddressed concerns, I will identify below and other significant information gaps on many issues that have been noted by other citizens. I request that FERC issue a new DEIS with complete and corrected information so that the public has an opportunity to assess and comment on the potential impacts of the project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental Impact Statement. If wery disappointed FERC does not recognize concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		4	talk about. Thank you.
County, Milepost 223. Because of the unaddressed concerns, I will identify below and other significant information gaps on many issues that have been noted by other citizens. I request that FERC issue a new DEIS with complete and corrected information so that the public has an opportunity to assess and comment on the potential impacts of the project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental Impact Statement. PS3A2-116 I'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		5	
I will identify below and other significant information gaps on many issues that have been noted by other citizens. I request that FERC issue a new DEIS with complete and corrected information so that the public has an opportunity to assess and comment on the potential impacts of the project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental Impact Statement. I'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		6	an affected landowner and an intervenor for Montgomery
9 on many issues that have been noted by other citizens. I 10 request that FERC issue a new DEIS with complete and 11 corrected information so that the public has an opportunity 12 to assess and comment on the potential impacts of the 13 project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental 14 Impact Statement. 15 I'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize 16 concerns of citizens involving the construction of a 17 pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not 18 issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" 19 alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in 20 its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage 21 and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 22 I also recognize that FERC may approve this 23 project. I'm equally concerned about the potential 24 environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		7	County, Milepost 223. Because of the unaddressed concerns,
request that FERC issue a new DEIS with complete and corrected information so that the public has an opportunity to assess and comment on the potential impacts of the project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental Impact Statement. I'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation	PS3A2-115	8	I will identify below and other significant information gaps
corrected information so that the public has an opportunity to assess and comment on the potential impacts of the project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental Impact Statement. I'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		9	on many issues that have been noted by other citizens. I
to assess and comment on the potential impacts of the project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental Impact Statement. I'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		10	request that FERC issue a new DEIS with complete and
project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental Impact Statement. I'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		11	corrected information so that the public has an opportunity
PS3A2-116 I 'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		12	to assess and comment on the potential impacts of the
PS3A2-116 I'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		13	project prior to the issuance of the final Environmental
concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PSSA2-117 22 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		14	Impact Statement.
concerns of citizens involving the construction of a pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation	00242 116	15	I'm very disappointed FERC does not recognize
issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action" alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation	P83A2-116	16	concerns of citizens involving the construction of a
alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 22 I also recognize that FERC may approve this project. I'm equally concerned about the potential environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		17	pipeline through remote mountainous area. If FERC does not
its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage and hardships placed on the citizens along its route. PS3A2-117 22 I also recognize that FERC may approve this 23 project. I'm equally concerned about the potential 24 environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		18	issue a new DEIS, I request FERC choose the "no-action"
project. I'm equally concerned about Tabor Variation		19	alternative. I oppose the construction of this pipeline in
PS3A2-117 22		20	its entirety because of the inevitable environmental damage
23 project. I'm equally concerned about the potential 24 environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation		21	and hardships placed on the citizens along its route.
24 environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation	PS3A2-117	22	I also recognize that FERC may approve this
~ ~ ~		23	project. I'm equally concerned about the potential
25 Route that will still threaten Slussers Chapel Conservation		24	environmental impact of the proposed Mount Tabor Variation
		25	Route that will still threaten Slussers Chapel Conservation

PS3A2-115 See the response to comment FA11-2 regarding preparation of the draft EIS. The final EIS revises the draft and presents an analysis of newly filed data.

PS3A2-116 The final EIS takes into consideration the comments filed on the draft. The No Action Alternative is discussed in section 3.

PS3A2-117 See the response to comment CO6-1 regarding the Mount Tabor Variation. The VADCR's proposed alternative route to avoid the Slussers Chapel Cave Conservation Site is discussed in section 3 of the final EIS.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016		
PS3A2-117	1	Site, the Mount Tabor Sinkhole Plain, the Old Mill	
cont'd	2	Conservation Site and Mill Creek Springs and National Area	
	3	Preserve.	
	4	I support the Virginia Department Conservation	
	5	and Recreation Avoidance Concept route. This route will	
	6	avoid the sensitive Mount Tabor karst area. MVP did not	
PS3A2-118	7	assess the preparedness of local emergency responders along	
	8	the proposed pipeline route. FERC had asked MVP for this	
	9	assessment on two occasions, August 11th, 2015, and again on	
	10	December 24th, 2015. MVP's reply to FERC on both occasions	
	11	was inadequate.	
	12	MVP did not include all emergency responders as	
	13	was requested, but only fire agencies. Even with this	
	14	omission, MVP did not assess, as was requested, the	
	15	equipment or labor force of the responders they did list.	
	16	For the capabilities of these agencies, the MVP blatantly	
	17	gave a blanket statement that "they are trained and	
	18	qualified."	
	19	The assessment requested by FERC is needed for	
	20	proper funding and training of all emergency responders	
	21	along the proposed pipeline route. Why did FERC accept	
	22	MVP's inadequate response?	
PS3A2-119	23	I'm opposed to the proposed amendments to the	
	24	Forest Plain outlined in the DEIS. These proposed	
	25	amendments are disturbing and will impact the future of the	

PS3A2-118 See the response to comment IND18-2 regarding emergency plans.

PS3A2-119 See the response to comments FA8-1 and FA10-1 regarding Amendments to the LRMP.

PS3A – Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA– Room 2 – November 3, 2016

2016110	3-4005	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016
		171
PS3A2-119	1	Jefferson National Forest. A 500-foot row is ridiculous.
cont'd	2	Proposed permit to allow MVP to exceed restrictions on soil
	3	and repairing corridor conditions is not acceptable.
	4	The environmental regulatory protections that are
	5	already in place for federally protected forestland in
	6	watershed areas should not be overwritten. In fact, these
	7	regulatory protections should be more stringent for such a
	8	project instead of the minimal environmental protections
	9	that now exist.
	10	Allowing MVP to avoid the environmental controls
	11	mandated by NEPA strictly for a for-profit company and in
	12	total disregard of the environment and effects on citizens
	13	is inexcusable.
PS3A2-120	14	In conclusion, we do not need this pipeline.
	15	Pipelines already in existence need proper maintenance to
	16	improve efficiency of transport and prevent ongoing
	17	environmental pollution. The proposed MVP pipeline and the
	18	gas transported in it will provide no additional benefits to
	19	the citizens in this area, but will have a detrimental
	20	impact in the environment, which will affect all citizens
	21	for generations to come.
	22	The purpose of the MVP is for the sole interest
	23	of a few private corporations to make a 12% profit at the
	24	expense of the citizens. I oppose this pipeline.
	25	MR. REDSTAR: Bear Redstar. I'm here from South

PS3A2-120 See the response to comment FA11-12 regarding need.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016		
	172	
1	l Dakota. My people are fighting from that tar sand and	
2	Dakota Access Pipeline. And if this pipeline that comes	
3	through here, if any disaster would hit, it would be just as	
4	4 what happened in Alaska, but worse. I worked on the Alaska	
5	Pipeline before and promising jobs. I took where the money	
6	was at. And disaster hit there, and we had to go back and	
7	do the cleanup, was devastating.	
PS3A2-121	And I can just imagine what is going to be going	
9	through the mountains here. Because Dakotas, we don't have	
10	trees and the wildlife like what y'all have here, and the	
11	fresh water, 'cuz our water's polluted from the sands of	
12	digging for uranium.	
13	And when that pipeline was developed, it	
14	destroyed our water and our equal system in South Dakota.	
15	And we can just imagine what these pipelines coming in from	
16	the Dakotas and here will be devastating to the mountains	
17	and the wildlife and of natural resources, the water,	
18	because the water here and the Smith Mountain Lake when I	
19	came, when I swam in it, I was telling my fianc e that this	
20	water was nice and blue, clear, was fresh[er] water than we	
21	have back home. Because our main water system was being	
22	polluted, is not blue. It's kind 'a like a grayish-brown.	
23	When you turn the water on, that's what, dirty water coming	
2.4	4 out.	
2.5	My people have been getting sick, the Lakota and	

PS3A2-121

The are many existing pipelines that go over mountains; including the Rockies, Sierra, and Cascades. Water resources are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS. It is unlikely that the health issues of the Lakota Nation are related to natural gas transportation pipelines. Our EIS concluded that the projects would probably not have significant adverse impacts on most environmental resources (except for the clearing of forest).

PS3A – Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA– Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016
                                                                    173
            Dakota and Nakota people. And the seven tribes of the
            Dakotas, the health problems that the children are having
            nowadays, due to these pipelines. And what these three
            pipelines coming through, especially in Missouri and
            Mississippi, if the pipeline was to break open, just like it
            happened in two places, Alaska and Louisiana.
                       When I was in Florida, the Gulf Coast was, the
            ocean there wasn't really a crystal-clear ocean, because the
            people were not allowed to swim, so if these pipelines come
            through, it'll be devastating. Corporations need to look at
            what disaster would happen and what the cost of clean-up and
            everything would do with our future generations. That's all
            I have to say.
                       MS. ROKICKI: Monica Rokicki. My company is
            Better Building Works, and the reason I started it was
            because I really wanted to understand the impact of
       17
            buildings and infrastructure on the environment. And in
            that role, I have a very pragmatic approach. It's a return
            on investment approach. And I am always concerned with not
            only the property owners' interests, but also the public's
            best interest, which is, of course, part of FERC's most
            important responsibilities.
       23
                       I'm pragmatic in that I always look at what the
            possible environmental impacts of a site or development of a
            site might be, so for example, a fuel tank. If we were
```

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016		
		174
	1	going to remediate a fuel tank, it's a very expensive
	2	process and involves Environmental Phase 1, 2, 3, and
	3	typically will cost quite a bit of money.
	I 4	I'm concerned about the pipeline's future cost to
PS3A2-122	5	future generations. And that public is the most important
	6	public that we need to solve for.
	7	There is the idea of negotiation in this process.
	8	Is this a negotiation with the past? History? Fossil
	9	fuels? Best-laid plans? Well, all of these best-laid plans
	10	have intentions involved with them. And those intentions
	11	may no longer be relevant. They may be 20th Century
	12	impressions and intentions that no longer hold in light of
	13	current knowledge.
	14	In fact, if we think about future negotiations,
	15	we are borrowing the land from our children. And the cost
	16	of the remediation, even if nothing goes wrong, will be
	17	significant. In fact, maybe many, many times the original
	18	cost of the pipeline, many times even the profit that can be
	19	garnered from the pipeline. And how can we know that the
	20	pipeline will not simply go bankrupt and unable to cover
	21	these costs?
	22	In fact, that constitutes a perpetual easement on
	23	the landscape of our children's wellbeing and prosperity by
	24	making them bear the brunt of the risk. It creates an open,
	25	unlimited opportunity to use this land for anything, this

PS3A2-122 Socioeconomic issues are discussed in section 4.9 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND28-3 regarding bankruptcy and financial responsibility.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	3-400	05 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 175
	1	thousand-mile pipeline with a undefined easement, depending
	2	on what is negotiated with landowners.
DC2 1 2 122	3	And thus, this constitutes a private benefit for
PS3A2-123	4	particular private entities. Who benefits? How much? How
	5	long? Why is this not a matter of public record? Who pays?
	6	How much? How long? Why is this not a matter of public
	7	record? And not only for present landowners, but for the
	8	future.
	9	The Paris Agreement will go into effect tomorrow,
PS3A2-124	10	November 4th, 2016. The Paris Agreement has a big picture.
F33AZ-1Z4	11	The big picture is climate change. Fossil fuels are not
	12	part of the future. Fossil fuels are part of the past.
	13	The public's best interest is to wholly reject,
	14	not only this pipeline, but hopefully any pipeline. It is
	15	to transition to fossil fuels now, to use and improve
	16	existing rail because it has lower risk, and quantifiable
	17	damages. Renewables are available now at good return on
	18	investment, especially for those future costs.
	19	We must eliminate private gains and make
	20	everything known, all of these costs and benefits known to
	21	the public, not only present costs and benefits, but future
	22	costs and benefits and risks. Thank you very much.
PS3A2-125	23	MR. JONES: George A. Jones. I have property in
	24	Giles Creek County that MVP is gonna go through. And I'm
	25	not happy about it. I just don't think it's right that

See the response to comment CO2-1 regarding benefit. Compensation is between the landowner and the Applicants. PS3A2-123 Climate change is discussed in sections 4.11 and 4.13. See the PS3A2-124 response to comment IND40-1 regarding renewable energy and fossil fuels.

Landowner rights are discussed in section 4.9 of the EIS.

PS3A2-125

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

```
20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016
                                                                      176
              companies like this can override individuals' rights, take
PS3A2-125
              their property and do what they want to with it with no
cont'd
              regard to my feelings about it.
                         I just wish that there was a solution to this.
              It looks like the government is not any help, so I'm not
              sure where my strength's coming from, except from the Lord
              and that's what I have to rely on. Just maybe somewhere
              along the way, somebody will find a good reason to get this
              project stopped. That sure would be a blessing to me if
              that were to happen.
                         MS. HADDEN: My name is Nancy Hadden. And I am
PS3A2-126
              here because the pipeline is gonna run about 175 yards from
              my backdoor and it does not run on my property. It runs on
              my neighbor's property. And I am concerned because I have a
              70-foot deep well that the karst topography that I live on,
              that the blasting that will be necessary to cut through the
              rock to build this pipeline will affect my water system.
                         And I feel that the FERC has not adequately
              addressed outlying properties that will also be affected and
              how we might -- I don't feel that the MVP has adequately
              addressed how they might mitigate water for those of us who
              don't live on affected properties. I feel like all of the
              land within our area could very easily be affected by any
              blasting.
                         And I did read the majority of the DEIS. In
```

PS3A2-126 Impacts on water wells are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS. The EIS addresses karst terrain in section 4.1. See the response to comment CO14-1 regarding blasting. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016		
			±17
	1	groups, we read large sections of it, and came back and	
PS3A2-127	2	shared and it was not addressed how adjacent landowners	
P83A2-12/	3	would be reimbursed and/or compensated for damage done t	co
	4	their property. Or how it will affect property values i	n.
	5	the area.	
PS3A2-128	6	Personally, there have been the three propert	ies
1 03/12 120	7	closest to me have all been on the market in the last ye	ear
	8	over concerns from the pipeline. One of them was on the	9
	9	market for a year, a highly desired property in Newport,	
	10	Virginia, a beautiful farm with acreage and heated barns	nas
	11	had, in the past, competition for the purchase of that \boldsymbol{l}	and,
	12	and because the pipeline has gone through it, it was on $% \left(1\right) =\left(1\right) \left(1$	the
	13	market for one year, and then removed from the market.	No
	14	one would come and look at it.	
	15	Our neighbors across the road, who live proba	ably
	16	200 yards from the pipeline in Newport, have had their h	iouse
	17	on the market for over six months, and all of these have	•
	18	depreciated property and sale values, and still no one's	3
	19	coming to look at them. And a property down the road fr	com
	20	us sold for \$150,000 less than it would have, after beir	ig on
	21	the market for a year, because the people had to move, w	vere
	22	forced to move because of a job and relocate, and proper	rty
	23	values are already being affected. And the pipeline is	not
	24	even running on those properties.	
	25	And they've said that that simply is not the	

PS3A2-127 See the responses to comment IND12-1 regarding property values. See the responses to comment IND277-6 regarding damages and responsibility.

PS3A2-128 See the responses to comment IND12-1 regarding property values.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 178		
	1	case, which any same person would realize that it is	
	2	actually in fact the case. It does affect all of our	
PS3A2-129	3	property values. I'm in the blast zone of the pipeline, and	
	4	my son's bedroom is also in the blast zone of the pipeline.	
	5	That is a huge concern. And I also am concerned because	
	6	it's running they moved the pipeline away from a	
	7	preschool, but they only moved it 75 yards to relocate the	
	8	line to compensate for the fact that the preschool is there.	
	9	And I don't think that that is far enough and certainly	
	10	should be looked at.	
	11	And that's in Newport, Virginia, on Route 42 at	
PS3A2-130	12	our Newport Rec Center where we all regularly gather. And	
	13	it's now being moved to run right next door to the church	
	14	that I attend every Sunday, which I would consider a high	
	15	consequence area because of the number of people who attend	
	16	that church on a regular basis. And so they just slipped it	
PS3A2-131	17	over. And that's right through the heart of our historic	
	18	district.	
	19	And none of those things have been adequately	
	20	addressed in the DEIS study, and I feel like, you know, if	
	21	people were really caring about attention to detail they	
	22	would have certainly gone above and beyond to make note of	
	23	that, and some of these buildings and structures don't even	
	24	appear on any of the maps that the MVP has submitted.	
	25	That's all I have to say.	

PS3A2-129 See the response to comment PS1B1-10 regarding the potential impact radius. See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.

PS3A2-130 See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. See the response to comment IND133-1 regarding the Newport Mount Olivet Methodist Church.

PS3A2-131

The Newport Recreation Center is 945 feet away from the pipeline; the Newport Mount Olivet Methodist Church 430 feet away. These buildings would not be adversely affected. See the response to comment IND133-1 regarding the Greater Newport Rural Historic District.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

```
20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016
                                                                      179
                         MS. LAW: My name is Bonnie Law. In the
PS3A2-132
              Wirtz/Bonbrook Mill Road area in Franklin County, Virginia,
              there are four churches, two large cemeteries, a school, two
          4 major subdivisions, high density housing and ten businesses
              who are in the "kill" zone of this one two-mile basic area.
              This is completely unacceptable for the Mountain Valley
              Pipeline proposed route.
                         When the survey and stakes were driven in the
              ground right at Sandy Ridge Baptist Church's cemetery on
              Bonbrook Mill Road in Franklin County, Virginia, I'm sorry.
              I lost all respect for MVP and for FERC. I thought this is
              obviously a mistake, because who in their right mind would
              allow this to be constructed beside a large cemetery?
                         Unfortunately, I was wrong. The new route that
              was issued on October 14th, 2016, by MVP to FERC proved this
              to be true to my complete and utter disbelief. I do not
              want to live beside a 42" natural gas pipeline, oh, excuse
              me, a "ticking bomb" for the rest of my life, and I will
          19
              not.
                         Mountain Valley Pipeline will not cross my land,
              but proposes to cross the property adjoining me, which puts
              me in the quarter-mile kill zone. This project should never
              be allowed through such a high-density area. If it is
              allowed, then FERC or MVP should enter negotiations with
              landowners to purchase their entire properties.
```

PS3A2-132 See the response to comment PS1B1-10 regarding the potential impact radius. See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2233344		
20161103	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 180
PS3A2-133	1	I want this comment directed to the United States
	2	Forestry Service. We have 100% pure American Chestnut trees
	3	that are 20 to 30 years old, growing in the Franklin County,
	4	Virginia, area, in the path of the proposed pipeline. We
	5	may very well be on the verge of destroying a genetically
	6	viable national treasure, and I would like to hear from Ms.
	7	Bettina Ring regarding this matter.
PS3A2-134	В	In closing, I vehemently disagree with how FERC
100112-101	9	is structured financially to run its own agency. I
	10	seriously question your funding structure, whether it leads
	11	to insight or corruption and political favoritism. This
	12	must be changed for transparency of operations.
	13	MR. BOB CRAWFORD: I'm Bob Crawford of Roanoke.
	14	My concerns are many, but I've picked out a couple of
PS3A2-135	15	points. One is that the draft Environmental Impact
P83A2-135	16	Statement is incomplete, as is shown by the fact the MVP has
	17	released new and revised information after the draft EIS
	18	itself was released. Well, that makes it pretty clearly
	19	incomplete.
	20	I also have a concern for how adequate the Forest
	21	Service information evaluation of the project can be when
	22	the information from MVP is incomplete. I'll just let that
	23	be my comments.
	24	MR. DAN CRAWFORD: I'm Dan Crawford. I live in
	25	Roanoke City. I'm commenting to FERC. After having read a

PS3A2-133 Impacts on trees are discussed in section 4.4 of the EIS.

PS3A2-134 FERC is funded by Congress.

.

PS3A2-135 See the response to comment FA11-2 regarding preparation of the draft EIS.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

good bit of the DEIS, being very impressed with the apparent grasp of problems that are very, very complicated, and then
grasp of problems that are very, very complicated, and then
being very disappointed with how the problems were issued,
how the issue of mitigation.
Now mitigation generally was indicated that
procedures would follow certain regulations as they exist.
Regulations only exist in a relevant form, when they refer
to something we're already familiar with. In other words,
if this then this. And the complication with the MVP
proposal is that you might have this, but we have never
dealt with the construction of, or even proposal for a
project of this size, about the scale of it.
And this is the first time we've dealt with
something of this scale. And it makes it very difficult to
regulate it, because we've never done this before. It's a
new ballgame. I think that the Environmental Impact
Statement needs to be redone personally. I think in the
statement, there are a lot of details that are addressed and
with sophisticated language and obvious effort.
One of the issues that I am personally most
invested in, is the bigger issue of climate change. And we
all know now, we should be minimizing the use and dependence
on fossil fuels and building those turbines and solar
panels. That really needs to be what we're doing and where
we're spending the billions of dollars.

PS3A2-136 See the response to comment FA11-2 regarding preparation of the draft EIS.

PS3A2-137 Climate change is discussed in sections 4.11 and 4.13 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND40-1 regarding renewable energy and fossil fuels.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

		aton Hotel Roundrey VII Room 2 Hovember 5, 2010
2016110	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 182
PS3A2-137	1	I feel like investing in further dependence or
cont'd	2	use on any fossil fuel, including natural gas, is a giant
	3	step in the wrong direction. We would invest billions in
	4	something that really would be far better to our benefit if
	5	we'd spend it on wind turbines and solar panels.
	6	The consequences of the project, and again,
	7	knowing that we have never done anything like this before,
	8	are unsettling at best. I appreciate the effort FERC is
	9	making, given the nature of the challenge here,
	10	unprecedented project.
PS3A2-138	11	The recent exchanges over the proposed 500-foot
	12	corridor that the National Forest Service seems to be
	13	supportive of on some level, is very unsettling, but it
	14	suggests a future where we will continue to be moving vast
	15	resources over distances in the mountains to suit our power
	16	needs, when the reality is, we know how to create power
	17	locally and use it locally.
	18	We have those systems now. It's not happening in
	19	Virginia. Virginia's one of only ten states in the union
	20	with no industrial wind or solar. But the rest of the world
	21	and a lot of the nation's already getting it. We're
	22	building the solar panels, the wind turbines. We don't need
	23	to be moving vast energy resources over vast distances.
	24	So the idea of a 500-foot energy corridor seems,
	25	again, a big step in the wrong direction. I think our

PS3A2-138 See the response to comment FA8-1 regarding the 500-foot-wide utility corridor in the Jefferson National Forest.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	3 - 400	D5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 183
	1	future, if we're gonna have one, is gonna be wind and solar.
	2	I appreciate the time. I appreciate your effort.
	3	MS. JONES: Yvette Jones. My first issue with
	4	this is we've been going on the surveys with all of the
	5	survey crews. It's been very difficult to get them to plan
	6	this to our schedule. And once we finally get that worked
	7	out with them, they seem to have just a certain criteria
	8	that they're going to meet. They're not worried about any
	9	individual concerns about whatever property that they're
	10	looking at.
PS3A2-139	11	They already know what they're gonna look at, to
F33A2-139	12	the comments of, "We don't really need to go to your
	13	property. We can just look at our computer and do it." But
	14	we have to actually walk there and map GPS coordinates. And
	15	they're gonna know if we go or not. And they go and they
	16	check and box and that's it. They were never worried about
İ	17	looking at certain things, but once they got up there, the
	18	things that they thought they would not find, they did find.
	19	Now did they make note of that? Is it important
PS3A2-140	20	in the end? Probably not. One of the biggest issues is the
100112 110	21	water. They never wanted to go look at our water up there.
İ	22	Until finally this past week, they figured out that we have
	23	a spring that we've been telling 'em about for a year. And
	24	they want to go look at the water. Without a letter,
	25	without us present, just all of a sudden, [they] wanna call

PS3A2-139 The statement regarding Mountain Valley's surveyors is noted.

PS3A2-140 See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 184
	1	and go look at it. And that's not fair to us to do that.
	2	We've been trying to get them to do that for over a year.
PS3A2-141	3	The water is the issue. The water is what we are
F33A2-141	4	concerned about. What kind of water is gonna be left there
	5	for our grandchildren? Do you have an answer for that? Do
	6	you have an answer for what kind of water MVP is gonna leave
	7	there? And why not? You're just here to take more
	8	comments, so you can't answer any questions? Adlei Jones
	9	Farm. And you're actually going to provide us with an
	10	answer? You'll try. Okay. You think our water might come
	11	out looking something like that?
	12	Would you want your grandchildren to drink that?
	13	Would you? Would you drink it? But you expect our
	14	grandchildren to drink that? In ten years or twenty years
	15	or a hundred years. MVP does. And FERC does. Are you
	16	going to give me an answer to that? No, not even try. My
	17	grandchildren. My great-grandchildren. Since we've been
	18	there since 1775. Are we gonna have another hundred years
	19	there? Of drinkable water? We do now. We have since 1775.
	20	MR. TRIBLE: My name's Dave Trible. I live at
	21	10430 Ivy Ridge Road, Bent Mountain, Virginia 24059. I'm
	22	here because I'm quite concerned about the pipeline and its
	23	routing. I'm a professional wetland scientist by trade.
	24	I've been doing that for about 15 years now. Master's
	25	degree from Tech.
1		

PS3A2-141 See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

		,	
20161103	3-4005	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016	85
	1	I've been studying the route quite a bit, give	n
	2	that it's in my backyard basically. One of the things $\ensuremath{\mathtt{I}}$	
PS3A2-142	3	would like FERC to consider during this review process is	
	4	the actual routing of the project. Bent Mountain is local	ted
	5	at the northernmost terminus of the Blue Ridge Plateau an	d,
	6	as such, is flat as a board. There's no better place for	
	7	water to pool up in wetlands and streams and different	
	8	things like that.	
	9	I think FERC really needs to take a hard look	at
	10	Bent Mountain and the natural resources that we have ther	е,
	11	pristine, top of the watershed stuff, and consider that.	
	12	Because if you move, while I'm vehemently opposed to the	
	13	project overall, if you move in one direction or another,	
	14	you avoid an extensive wetland and stream complex.	
	15	It's almost a slap in the face to go through	
	16	there from a hydrological standpoint. We have streams an	d
	17	wetlands everywhere. And it speaks to the inability or l	ack
	18	of concern on the part of the MVP designers in my opinion	•
	19	Because anybody in their right mind, particularly when	
	20	you're talking about wetland and stream mitigation and th	е
	21	costs associated with it, should be looking elsewhere. T	hey
	22	should go north or south of Bent Mountain.	
	23	So I think looking at the route, in fact, I wa	S
	24	looking at the maps here, talking with FERC employees, an	d
	25	you can see on every single map, they're going right thro	ugh

PS3A2-142 We discuss pipeline routing in section 3 of the EIS. Impacts and proposed mitigation for water resources and wetlands is discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 186
	1	the stream and wetland corridors when they could easily
	2	round-about and it would be an easier curvature on routing
	3	the pipeline and it would get up in fields and on slopes
	4	where you don't have critical water resources.
	1 5	We are the top of the watershed. We are who
PS3A2-143	6	provides water for the rest of Salem, Roanoke, Franklin
	7	County, etcetera. You screw up the top of the watershed,
	8	you've screwed up everything from there on down. So I think
PS3A2-144	9	FERC should deny this project because I don't believe in
100112 111	10	imminent domain for capital gain.
	11	But more importantly and more specifically, I
	12	think more FERC needs to look at how this route totally
	13	disregards the natural resources that we have and that we're
	14	gonna rely on for decades, centuries to come. There are
	15	alternatives and there are you know, just because MVP
	16	doesn't wanna spend money to reroute this thing, so what?
	17	Deal with it. You're looking at making billions anyway.
PS3A2-145	18	Go around this wetland. Go around that mountain,
	19	one of the most prime natural resource areas in this region.
	20	Do your homework on Bent Mountain. It's a hydrologically,
	21	topographically, biologically, it's got everything. So you
	22	shouldn't trample over that just because MVP doesn't wanna
	23	reroute. Thank you for your time.
	24	MR. SHAFFER: My name is Clifford A. Shaffer.
	25	I'm an affected landowner, 249 Brookside Lane. It's near

PS3A2-143 Impacts and proposed mitigation for water resources and wetlands is discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS.

PS3A2-144 See the response to comment IND1-3 regarding eminent domain.

PS3A2-145 We discuss pipeline routing in section 3 of the EIS. Impacts and proposed mitigation for water resources and wetlands is discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	3-4005	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 187
	1	Milepost 213, I believe. I'm here today to express my
	2	objections to multiple aspects of FERC's decision-making
	3	process regarding the Mountain Valley Pipeline project.
PS3A2-146	4	My most fundamental objection is, this process
P33A2-146	5	does not meet the minimum standards necessary for rational
	6	decision-making, either in terms of common sense or the law.
	7	To make any rational decision on a matter requires weigh of
	8	costs versus benefits. However the DEIS does not seriously
	9	address the issue of benefits, as defined by need for the
	10	project.
	11	There are sections in the DEIS that use the word
PS3A2-147	12	"need", but these address only issues such as the fact that
	13	the pipeline will deliver such-and-such amount of gas to
	14	such-and-such a terminus. Or that there are subscribers to
	15	purchase the delivered gas. While this might be a
	16	justification for why the pipeline could be a profitable
	17	business venture for the company, it's not a need, and
	18	therefore not sufficient justification to support imminent
	19	domain proceedings.
	20	A need might be something like identifying a
	21	population that needs energy. Defined that way, it then
	22	becomes possible to rationally compare against alternatives
	23	for how energy can be supplied to that population.
PS3A2-148	24	My next objections relate to the scope of the
F33A2-140	25	assessment being made. FERC's assessment of both climate

PS3A2-146 See the response to comment FA11-2 regarding preparation of the draft EIS. The Commission has not yet made a decision about the projects. However, their decision making process is based on the consolidated record. See the response to comment FA11-12 regarding need. PS3A2-147 Climate change is discussed in sections 4.11 and 4.13 of the EIS. PS3A2-148

See also the response to comment IND2-3 regarding hydraulic

fracturing.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	3-400	05 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 188
	1	altering greenhouse gas emissions and the effect of those
PS3A2-148 cont'd	2	emissions on the environment is inadequate. FERC's analysis
	3	is opaque and difficult to evaluate and appears to ignore
	4	significant emission sources, such as pipeline leakage and
	5	production of the fracked gas that will be carried on the
	6	MVP.
	7	Further, FERC does not use readily available
	8	tools such as the social cost of carbon to estimate the
	9	environmental impacts of the greenhouse gas emissions, but
	10	simply compares the project annual greenhouse gas emissions
	11	to the MVP project to global greenhouse gas emissions and
	12	concludes they are insignificant.
	13	FERC's approach mirrors its flaws analysis in
	14	other pipeline proceedings, which EPA has repeatedly
	15	criticized for failing to comply with the Council on
	16	Environment Quality's NEPA Greenhouse Gas Guidance.
S3A2-149	17	On a broader scale, FERC's runaway permitting of
	18	major long-term natural gas pipelines commits the U.S. to
	19	continued fossil fuel dependence that's inconsistent with
	20	the emission reductions goals necessary to curb global
	21	warming, and commitments made on international agreements
	22	such as those of the Paris Climate Conference.
S3A2-150	23	My next concern has to do with the effect of
	24	bifurcating the impact and risk to this region posed by a
	25	series of proposed pipeline projects. Conceivably the

PS3A2-149 The Commission complies with the NGA. National energy policy is made by the President and Congress.

PS3A2-150 Cumulative impacts are discussed in section 4.13 of the EIS.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	3-4005	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 189
	1	impacts are outweighed by the benefits for any one of those
PS3A2-150 cont'd	2	projects, but it's another thing entirely to recognize the
	3	impact of multiple projects, each of whose impacts and
	4	benefits are affected by the existence of the other
	5	projects.
	6	While the benefits of the collection are less
	7	than the sum of the individual benefits, it appears that the
	8	damage of each is at least as great as the sum of its parts.
	9	In short, the multiple pipelines are not being considered in
	10	their aggregate effect. I understand this to be a violation
	11	of NEPA.
PS3A2-151	12	Other objections relate to the flawed data
1 00112 101	13	collection process that forms the DEIS. The MVP data are
	14	flawed and rushed, so how can a DEIS based on this
	15	information be adequate? NEPA requires agencies to take a
	16	hard look at the environmental impacts of a proposed project
	17	and to make that information available to the public. Here,
	18	FERC releases the DEIS despite the absence of information
	19	necessary to assess the impacts of the project on a wide
	20	range of resources, including streams, wetlands, threatened
	21	and endangered species, cultural resources and recreation
	22	resources, such as the Appalachian Trail.
	23	FERC has said that MVP can submit the missing
	24	information before construction begins. This, however,
	25	prevents the meaningful public participation in the

PS3A2-151 See the response to comment FA11-2 regarding preparation of the draft EIS. Water resources are addressed in section 4.3 of the EIS; endangered species in section 4.7; cultural resources in section 4.10; recreation and the ANST in section 4.8. Public participation is documented in section 1.4.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 190
		190
	1 1	decision-making process as required by NEPA. A thorough
PS3A2-151 cont'd	2	analysis subject to public scrutiny is particularly
cont a	3	necessary here because a pipeline of this size has never
	4	been built through this type of steep terrain and karst
	5	geology the MVP would cross.
	6	Past experience with adverse effects from
	7	construction of much smaller pipelines in the region, such
	8	as the Celanese and Stonewall gathering line shows that the
	9	public cannot rely on FERC's assurance that such impacts
	10	will be successfully mitigated. Karst is not adequately
PS3A2-152	11	addressed. The DEIS does not adequately deal with issues
P33A2-152	12	raised in the Kastning Report. The DEIS and MVP's proposal
	13	does not adequately address testing of groundwater effect.
	14	These needs to be rigorous site-specific evaluation of karst
	15	areas within the MVP project footprint before decisions
	16	regarding construction are made.
	17	This type of evaluation, including methods such
	18	as dye-tracer studies, subsurface mapping, geophysical
	19	studies and other on-site investigations is critical in
	20	ensuring the safe construction operation of pipeline, as
	21	well as the protection of water resources and ecological
	22	habitats of the area. A failure to adequately address
	23	special and delicate nature of karst terrain could result in
	24	permanent damage to the people and the environment of the
	25	affected areas.

PS3A2-152 Karst terrain is discussed in section 4.1 of the EIS. See also the response to comment IND62-1 regarding Dr. Kastning's report.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

	-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 191
	1	MS. REILLY: Carolyn Reilly. So I am a landowner
	2	in Franklin County, Virginia, and my husband and I both,
PS3A2-153	3	here with me. And I'm really frustrated with the process
P83AZ-133	4	because it's not really public. Granted, we get to be
	5	around each other, the citizens, but we're not really able
	6	to hear the concerns, like nobody's gonna get to hear me
	7	share right now about my lovely drinking water from my well
	8	and share about some of the items from my land that are
	9	important to me, such as this pinecone. You can hear this
	10	on the microphone. I don't know how you can take notes on
	11	it.
	12	But this is from trees on my land that the
	13	Mountain Valley Pipeline proposed to bulldoze and destroy,
	14	trees that my kids like to play on, play under and climb and
	15	be a part of. And I'm just one person, I know. But it
	16	seems like we don't matter. And you guys are just here to
	17	listen. Do we matter. Does this pinecone even matter? I
	18	don't know. This is from our garden. The soil that we have
	19	that is rich and fertile and is it gonna be torn up and
	20	compacted to lay a 42" pipeline?
	21	Rock. Where I live, it's called Rocky Mount.
PS3A2-154	22	Virginia. Guess what? There's a lot of rock. Does that
	23	mean there's gonna be blasting through our land. What will
	24	my kids experience? These are black walnuts from trees on
	25	our property. And this is an egg. We have chickens. We

PS3A2-153

See the response to comment IND320-1 regarding public comment sessions. These sessions were open to the public, and all comments were placed into the FERC public records. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. Trees are discussed in section 4.4 of the EIS.

PS3A2-154 Shallow bedrock is discussed in section 4.2 of the EIS. See the response to comment CO14-1 regarding blasting.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

		,	
20161103	3-4005	FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 192	
	1	have chickens that are rotated through pasture. We use our	
	2	land to raise animals for our farm business. This is our	
	3	livelihood.	
PS3A2-155	4	We are farmers. We live on the land. We sell	
P33A2-155	5	eggs. We don't use chemicals; we don't use sprays. We like	
	6	for our animals to roam freely on pastures, as well as our	
	7	chickens, our pigs, our cows. We have turkeys. And this is	
	8	just to be destroyed.	
	9	I get this in the mail. And I'm supposed to read	
	10	through this in six weeks to come and talk about what you	
	11	all, what MVP says goes to FERC. It doesn't you guys	
	12	just seem like everything can be mitigated. Every little	
	13	problem, every little egg, every little well, look. I	
	14	made a mess. You guys can charge me for that.	
	15	So we basically have to leave our farm and our	
	16	land, where we live and raise our family and our chickens	
	17	that provide food to the community, because of a pipeline	
	18	for transmission that is intended for export through	
	19	contracts with WGL who is an investor of the Mountain Valley	
	20	Pipeline. There's contracts in place for India. I know.	
	21	We know.	
	22	For my family to be uprooted and moved and what?	
	23	That's it. I know my time's up. I understand. I see the	
	24	time. Thank you for letting me vent my frustration. And I	
	25	will go get something to clean that up. I apologize.	

PS3A2-155 Measures that Mountain Valley would implement to reduce impacts on farmlands are discussed in sections 2, 4.2, and 4.8 in the EIS. See the response to comment IND362-3 regarding use of property. See the response to comment IND2-3 regarding the fact that MVP was not designed for export.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016		
	1	MS. GEYER: I'm Janis Geyer. I'm opposing the	
PS3A2-156	2	FERC pipeline. And I'll get into some of the major points,	
P33A2-156	3	but I am, but I didn't know about before was this 500-foot,	
	4	the ability to put a lot of utilities down this line and	
	5	that is very scary because that is a huge environmental	
	6	impact. It would totally change the environment in a	
	7	beautiful area that survives on the beauty of the landscape.	
	8	It's just totally unacceptable.	
PS3A2-157	9	I understand the issue about putting pipelines	
P83A2-15/	10	putting all the utilities in one place but you don't put	
	11	it in the most fragile land possible, and we have an 80-page	
	12	study done by some of the best karst people and reviewed by	
	13	the best karst people in the country, saying that this is a	
	14	very dangerous pipeline.	
	15	The state said that the part near me actually was	
	16	so dangerous, but it pretty much said "can't do it," because	
PS3A2-158	17	we have karst, we have extremely steep slopes, we have a	
	18	very active earthquake zone, could be we could have a 4	
	19	Earthquake, but what we have is constant seismic activity.	
	20	That's not something that you feel, but it's	
	21	constant. We painted the house, we replaced the door, we	
	22	looked and our doorframe was really tilted. It's no joke.	
	23	And the sinkholes are no joke. The slopes are extremely	
	24	steep. I gather BLM likes a 8 to 16% grade. You're gonna	
	25	be putting it through some 40% grades. And I don't know	

PS3A2-156

See the response to comment FA8-1 regarding the 500-foot-wide utility corridor in Jefferson National Forest.

PS3A2-157

Karst terrain is discussed in section 4.1 of the EIS.

Steep slopes and earthquakes are addressed in section 4.1 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND70-1 regarding erosion. Abandonment is discussed in section 2.7 of the EIS.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016		
	1	that any of that's very little, that's 8 to 16%. It's	
PS3A2-158 cont'd	2	extremely steep slopes, which means you have to have a very	
	3	intense curve at the top which is dangerous. It's too	
	4	tight.	
	5	I have great concerns about the long-term impact	
	6	after they're not running the gas through it anymore. What	
	7	happens? The erosion issues because of the steep slopes?	
	8	Everything around that they've tried to do has terrible	
	9	erosion problems. It's just too steep. So I talked about	
	10	the earthquakes and the steep slopes.	
PS3A2-159	11	The karst, we have sinkholes everywhere and I	
	12	mean in particularly where everything was going in	
	13	everywhere. And we have sinking rivers, where the water	
	14	goes aboveground and goes underground. It goes aboveground,	
	15	goes underground. We do not have properly filtered water.	
	16	Because it doesn't go through soil. It's mostly rock, it's	
	17	not going through soil.	
	18	And it can go aboveground and get polluted and go	
	19	underground, you don't know where it's gone. It moves	
	20	extremely fast. One of the Tech water testers did a test.	
	21	The dye made it to the site before he could get in his car.	
	22	The water issues are no joke. It moveswho	
	23	knows whereextremely fast. And I know pipelines are	
	24	supposed to leak, but they all do, some. And we don't know	
	25	what's in the fracking chemicals. And we just have so many	

PS3A2-159 Water quality and streams are discussed in section 4.3.2 of the EIS. See also the response to comment IND2-3 regarding hydraulic fracturing.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 195
PS3A2-159	1	factors, and when you add it all up, it is one of the worst
cont'd	2	places in the country that they could've put a pipeline.
	3	And it has no business here. It's too dangerous.
	4	I live very close. I'm almost in the blast zone.
PS3A2-160	5	And between the blast zone and the fire that comes after
	6	while it's emptying out all that you know, I figure if it
	7	goes, we're gone. We can't get outta the neighborhood.
	8	There's no exit. So I just think it's a terribly
	9	destructive thing. I think it has very bad long-term
	10	implications.
	11	For a few years of getting it, we will suffer
	12	forever with a pipeline that has got poisons in it that are
	13	unknown that will break open, how many years down the road.
	14	Nothing good about it. Thanks.
PS3A2-161	15	MS. SINK: My name is Linda Parsons Sink, and
F 33A2-101	16	this is about the Old Mill Conservation site. This is an
	17	environmentally sensitive area where the pipeline will
	18	potentially cross four miles of its watershed. It will be
	19	devastating to trench across the Old Mill Conservation site.
	20	This will destroy a fragile habitat and underground karst
	21	features that filter and supply our water through the Salmon
	22	Springs for three houses and four farm areas.
	23	MVP and FERC need to find a different alternative
	24	that avoids this sensitive conservation site. I also want
PS3A2-162	25	protection for my family's water supply, and accountability

See the response to comment PS1B1-10 regarding the potential PS3A2-160 impact radius. See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. See the response to CO6-1 regarding the Mount Tabor Variation. Section 3 discusses alternative routes that may lessen impacts on PS3A2-161 the Old Mill Cave Conservation Site. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. PS3A2-162

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016		
PS3A2-162	1	that any pipeline construction will not impact our water	
cont'd	2	supply. It should be a priority for MVP and FERC to ensure	
	3	that my family will continue to have safe and high-quality	
	4	water originating from Salmon Spring in the Old Mill	
	5	Conservation site.	
PS3A2-163	6	This letter requests a follow-up to the August	
300000000000000000000000000000000000000	7	16th letter sent to FERC, 2016-08165222, outlining concerns	
	8	about the pipeline traversing the Old Mill Conservation site	
	9	and Mount Tabor variation route. Since the filing of that	
	10	letter, neither I, nor my family, have received any updates	
	11	or additional information from Mountain Valley Pipeline	
	12	regarding the route.	
	13	I'm a registered intervenor and homeowner that	
	14	will be impacted by the Mountain Valley Pipeline proposed	
	15	route through the Old Mill Conservation site, and by the	
PS3A2-164	16	alternative Mount Tabor variation route. As stated in the	
155/12 104	17	August 16th letter, the Old Mill Conservation site is a	
	18	watershed for the Old Mill Cave, designated a significant	
	19	cave under the Virginia Cave Protection Act of 1979.	
	20	This cave is located on Frances Parsons'	
	21	property, Tax Map Number 303-A36, 37, 28. This is my	
	22	mother's property and adjacent to my property. The cave	
	23	opening is adjacent to a private, unpaved one-lane road that	
	24	traverses Mrs. Parsons' property, and the cave stream feeds	
	25	into Mill Creek, a major contributory stream for the north	

PS3A2-163 See the response to CO6-1 regarding the Mount Tabor Variation.

PS3A2-164 Mountain Valley adopted the Mount Tabor Variation into its proposed route. The pipeline would be about a mile away from the Old Mill Cave.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103-4005		5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 197
		137
	I 1	fork of the Roanoke River.
PS3A2-164 cont'd	2	Next to the cave's entrance and adjacent to Mill
	3	Creek, there is a major spring called Salmon Spring, which
	4	is identified by its name on Mrs. Parson's property deed.
	5	Salmon Spring is fed from water through the Old Mill Cave
	6	and its watershed. This spring supplies the water for
	7	several homes in the area.
	8	Whether the pipeline is placed on MVP's proposed
	9	route or the alternative Mount Tabor variation route, we are
	10	requesting the following protective measures be in place to
	11	protect both our water supply and the structure integrity
	12	and wildlife of Old Mill Cave.
	13	These measures will ensure that Mountain Valley
	14	Pipeline is following the mitigation practices as to defined
	15	by FERC. These practices are referenced in FERC's DEIS at
	16	4.1.2.5. Number one, the name and contact information for
	17	the environmental inspector assigned to the project. We
	18	would like to schedule a meeting to review safeguards during
	19	the construction and confirm the water testing schedule and
ļ	20	protocol of that line below.
PS3A2-165	21	Two, we have had our baseline water quality test
	22	performed by the Virginia Cooperative Extension Service.
	23	This is our water supply and our water source originates in
	24	the Old Mill Conservation site that will potentially be
	25	adversely affected by the construction of the MVP pipeline.

PS3A2-165 See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.

The landowner is encouraged to negotiate changes to Mountain Valley's proposed water quality testing with Mountain Valley.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 198 We request that the water testing for our spring start no PS3A2-165 later than six months before the pipeline construction is cont'd within a mile of the Old Mill Conservation site. MVP will be responsible for all expenses related to water testing and ensuring a safe water supply for homes and livestock relying on Salmon Spring. Three, beginning six months prior to the pipeline construction reaching within a one-mile radius of the Old Mill Conservation site, MVP will fund monthly water quality tests for Salmon Spring. The test will be conducted by 11 mutually agreed upon certified lab. Water samples from Salmon Spring will be collected and provided to the lab by 13 Linda or Terry Sink. Four, the water testing parameters are outlined in FERC's DEIS, or at Pages 4-80 and 4-81. In addition, we also request the following parameters be tested for each 17 water sample: arsenic, copper, lead and volatile organic tests for multiple volatile organic chemicals. 19 Five, the lab's results will be provided to MVP Environmental Inspector and to the homeowners, property owners supplied with drinking water from Salmon Spring, Linda and Terry Sink, and Frances Parsons. Six, during the entire time the pipeline construction occurs within the one-mile radius of Old Mill Conservation site's watershed area, MVP will fund all water

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

```
20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016
                                                                       199
               testing every three days following the protocol described
PS3A2-165
cont'd
               above.
                         Seven, also during the entire time the pipeline
              construction -- oh, I'm sorry. Yes, I will put it like
              that. I have not finished the whole letter, but can I just
              say the last part of the letter?
                         My family is passionately concerned about
              maintaining our safe water supply from Salmon Spring. We do
              not want to see the Old Mill Conservation site negatively
              impacted by construction of a pipeline across its watershed.
              We want to be proactive in protecting our drinking water
              source. Old Mill Conservation's protection should also be a
               top priority for MVP and FERC. Thank you.
         14
                         MS. CRENSHAW: My name is Susan Crenshaw, and I
               reside at 6775 Craig Valley Drive in Newcastle, Virginia.
              My property's not on the current route. However, my home is
              located on Craig's Creek, which would be affected at the
         18
              headwaters should they put the pipeline in Craig.
                         The DEIS does not adequately address the human
PS3A2-166
              toll of Mountain Valley Pipeline as it affects cultural
              attachment and economic impact on all residents of Craig
              County, Virginia. Craig County is a small rural community
              with a population of 5,210 according to the 2013 census
               data. Our school systems are 600 students, K through 12
              under one roof.
```

PS3A2-166

As explained in the EIS; the MVP pipeline route includes one crossing of Craig Creek. Cultural Attachment is discussed in section 4.10 of the EIS. The pipeline would only cross about two miles in Craig County. Impacts on forest are discussed in section 4.4; recreation in 4.8; and tourism in 4.9. Public services are also discussed in section 4.9.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 200
	1	54% of our county is federal forestland, which
	2	significantly impacts our economic development opportunities
	3	in our community and limits our tax base. Agribusiness,
	4	small business, recreation and tourism are the mainstay of
	5	our economic base. We're accessible by two major highways,
	6	and anyway, into Craig County, you have to traverse a
	7	mountain.
	8	Although we have part-time paid emergency service
	9	personnel, the majority of our emergency response system is
	10	made up by volunteer force. Our county is cash-strapped
	11	with a property listed at 12.9%, which is higher than the
	12	state rate of 11%. Many families in our community can trace
	13	their roots in this community back several generations, and
	14	desire to continue their family presence here for many more
	15	generations.
	16	Cultural attachment to place is very, very strong
	17	to us. A community not solely limited to those along the
S3A2-167	18	pipeline route. We have suffered lots of disenfranchisement
00112 107	19	at the hands of MVP personnel. They have not adhered to the
	20	letters. They have told one landowner particularly who's on
	21	the Alternate 200 Route after surveying, one of the
	22	contractors said that the route was not viable, could not be
	23	built on his property, yet that is the route they put in
	24	their DEIS. He's in the heart of sinkhole country there.
	25	We've had trespassing of surveyors, the letters

PS3A2-167 Cultural Attachment is discussed in section 4.10 of the EIS.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

misinformation in it. The Beckley Office had already closed with no forwarding number, so they could not contact to ask questions about when their surveyors were coming or what they were going to do. The letters that our landowners are receiving, when they receive them because most of the time they have not have a range of dates without specific information, making it impossible for a working landowner to be there when they're surveying their property. Lot of disenfranchisement. They had an Open House that was staffed by a public relations individual. They could not even tell where in our community these sub communities were. Could not find them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a sham; it was a real sham. The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building this pipeline and operation of this pipeline, as evidenced	2 misinformation in it. The Beckley Office had already clo 3 with no forwarding number, so they could not contact t 4 ask questions about when their surveyors were coming or w 5 they were going to do. 6 The letters that our landowners are receiving, 7 when they receive them because most of the time they h	o hat
with no forwarding number, so they could not contact to ask questions about when their surveyors were coming or what they were going to do. The letters that our landowners are receiving, when they receive them because most of the time they have not have a range of dates without specific information, making it impossible for a working landowner to be there when they're surveying their property. Lot of disenfranchisement. They had an Open House that was staffed by a public relations individual. They could not even tell where in our community these sub communities were. Could not find them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a sham; it was a real sham. The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	with no forwarding number, so they could not contact t ask questions about when their surveyors were coming or w they were going to do. The letters that our landowners are receiving, when they receive them because most of the time they h	o hat
4 ask questions about when their surveyors were coming or what 5 they were going to do. 6 The letters that our landowners are receiving, 7 when they receive them because most of the time they have 8 not have a range of dates without specific information, 9 making it impossible for a working landowner to be there 10 when they're surveying their property. Lot of 11 disenfranchisement. 12 They had an Open House that was staffed by a 13 public relations individual. They could not even tell where 14 in our community these sub communities were. Could not find 15 them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a 16 sham; it was a real sham. 17 The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of 18 family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and 19 limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have 20 been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact 21 the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all 22 residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or 23 not. 24 Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	4 ask questions about when their surveyors were coming or w 5 they were going to do. 6 The letters that our landowners are receiving, 7 when they receive them because most of the time they h	hat
The letters that our landowners are receiving, when they receive them because most of the time they have not have a range of dates without specific information, making it impossible for a working landowner to be there when they're surveying their property. Lot of disenfranchisement. They had an Open House that was staffed by a public relations individual. They could not even tell where in our community these sub communities were. Could not find them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a sham; it was a real sham. The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	they were going to do. The letters that our landowners are receiving, when they receive them because most of the time they h	
The letters that our landowners are receiving, when they receive them because most of the time they have not have a range of dates without specific information, making it impossible for a working landowner to be there when they're surveying their property. Lot of disenfranchisement. They had an Open House that was staffed by a public relations individual. They could not even tell where in our community these sub communities were. Could not find them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a sham; it was a real sham. The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	6 The letters that our landowners are receiving, 7 when they receive them because most of the time they h	
when they receive them because most of the time they have not have a range of dates without specific information, making it impossible for a working landowner to be there when they're surveying their property. Lot of disenfranchisement. They had an Open House that was staffed by a public relations individual. They could not even tell where in our community these sub communities were. Could not find them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a sham; it was a real sham. The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	7 when they receive them because most of the time they h	
not have a range of dates without specific information, making it impossible for a working landowner to be there when they're surveying their property. Lot of disenfranchisement. They had an Open House that was staffed by a public relations individual. They could not even tell where in our community these sub communities were. Could not find them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a sham; it was a real sham. The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building		0.000
9 making it impossible for a working landowner to be there 10 when they're surveying their property. Lot of 11 disenfranchisement. 12 They had an Open House that was staffed by a 13 public relations individual. They could not even tell where 14 in our community these sub communities were. Could not find 15 them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a 16 sham; it was a real sham. 17 The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of 18 family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and 19 limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have 20 been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact 21 the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all 22 residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or 23 not. 24 Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	8 not have a range of dates without specific information	ave
when they're surveying their property. Lot of disenfranchisement. They had an Open House that was staffed by a public relations individual. They could not even tell where in our community these sub communities were. Could not find them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a sham; it was a real sham. The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	o not have a range of dates without specific information	,
11 disenfranchisement. 12 They had an Open House that was staffed by a 13 public relations individual. They could not even tell where 14 in our community these sub communities were. Could not find 15 them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a 16 sham; it was a real sham. 17 The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of 18 family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and 19 limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have 20 been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact 21 the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all 22 residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or 23 not. 24 Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	9 making it impossible for a working landowner to be there	
12 They had an Open House that was staffed by a 13 public relations individual. They could not even tell where 14 in our community these sub communities were. Could not find 15 them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a 16 sham; it was a real sham. 17 The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of 18 family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and 19 limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have 20 been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact 21 the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all 22 residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or 23 not. 24 Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	10 when they're surveying their property. Lot of	
public relations individual. They could not even tell where in our community these sub communities were. Could not find them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a sham; it was a real sham. The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	11 disenfranchisement.	
in our community these sub communities were. Could not find them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a sham; it was a real sham. 17 The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of 18 family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and 19 limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have 20 been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact 21 the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all 22 residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or 23 not. 24 Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	12 They had an Open House that was staffed by a	
them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a sham; it was a real sham. The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	13 public relations individual. They could not even tell wh	ere
A2-168 17 The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of 18 family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and 19 limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have 20 been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact 21 the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all 22 residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or 23 not. 24 Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	14 in our community these sub communities were. Could not f	ind
A2-168 The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet of family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	15 them on the map and could not answer questions. It was a	
18 family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and 19 limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have 20 been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact 21 the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all 22 residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or 23 not. 24 Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	16 sham; it was a real sham.	
limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	The routing of this pipeline within 200 feet o	f
been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	18 family dwellings well within the incineration zone, and	
the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by all residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	19 limited consideration for cultural attachment issues have	
residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route or not. Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	20 been limited to a few regions of the county, when in fact	
23 not. 24 Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	21 the attachment displace is countywide and experienced by	all
Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	22 residents whether they're directly on the pipeline route	or
	23 not.	
25 this pipeline and operation of this pipeline, as evidenced	24 Our infrastructure cannot accommodate building	
	${ m I}_{25}$ this pipeline and operation of this pipeline, as evidence	d

PS3A2-168 Cultural Attachment is discussed in section 4.10 of the EIS.

See the response to comment PS1B1-10 regarding the potential impact radius. See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. See the response to comment IND18-2 regarding emergency plans.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016		
		202	
PS3A2-168	1	by limited emergency response capability. We already know	
cont'd	2	that the fragile economy of Craig County will be severely	
	3	damaged, not helped by MVP, as evidenced by the May 2016	
	4	Key-Log Economic Impact Study. We know that MVP admits that	
	5	there would be limited environmental impact, and the parent	
	6		
	7	company EQT had significant finds related to groundwater poisoning in Pennsylvania.	
	l o	This will be their first attempt at building a	
PS3A2-169	9	42" pipeline in environmentally fragile region. It is	
	10	understandable that residents are concerned over potential	
	11	issues with pipeline safety considering the past history of	
	12	EQT. We already know that there's history of water supply	
	13	damage of our county related to karst and gas exploration,	
	14	Paint Bank and ARCO, 1986. We won't be accessing the gas,	
	15	the effects of a boom and bust economy, resulting in	
	16	pipeline construction in a small community is ruinous to	
	17	fragile economies such as ours.	
	18	The current inaccurate misleading and incomplete	
	19	DEIS should be withdrawn. Our peace of mind and sense of	
	20	safety has already been shaken to the core. The human toll	
	21	to our small world community cannot be justified by building	
DC2 1 2 1FG	122	this pipeline. Please do not allow the misuse of imminent	
PS3A2-170	23	domain for corporate gains resulting in the destruction of	
	24	our community. I'll live in Americana at its best. These	
	25	people are real. Don't do this. It has no benefit to us.	

PS3A2-169 See the response to comment LA1-4 regarding other existing 42-inch pipelines in mountainous terrain. See also the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.

PS3A2-170 The draft EIS was not inaccurate. The final EIS revised the draft with newly filed information and responses to comments. See the response to comment IND1-3 regarding eminent domain.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016		
		203	
	1	And I appreciate you giving me a heads up in plenty of time.	
	2	I mean, we cannot expend people to the benefit of corporate	
	3	gain, we just can't. But thank you. I appreciate it.	
	4	Thank you all.	
	1 5	MS. PECKMAN: Kristin Peckman. First of all, as	
PS3A2-171	6	I read it, there is no definition of purpose and need for	
	7	this pipeline as required by NEPA. EQT is selling some 60%	
	В	of its gas to another EQT subsidiary, so there's no record	
	9	of where the gas will ultimately go to. MVP is still	
	10	providing info to FERC, as well as altering the route since	
	11	the DEIS was issued, preventing the public from commenting	
	12	on the full content. FERC should junk this DEIS and start	
	13	over, since, from everything I've heard, the DEIS is faulty	
	14	anyway.	
	15	There is no assessment of climate change impacts.	
PS3A2-172	16	The pipeline encourages fracking, leaks methane, which is a	
	17	more potent greenhouse gas than CO2, and of course, the gas	
	18	is ultimately burned.	
	19	Construction involves cutting down enormous	
	20	numbers of mature trees, both along the route and in	
	21	construction work areas. They're almost all in forests, I	
	22	read. Trees, which absorb CO2. These greenhouse gas costs	
	23	must be quantified.	
PS3A2-173	24	What is MVP's record? How many 42" diameter	
	25	pipelines exist today? How many has MVP built? Where are	

PS3A2-171 See section 1.2 of the EIS. See the response to comment FA11-12 regarding need. See the response to comment FA11-2 regarding preparation of the draft EIS. See the response to LA3-1 regarding additional filings by MVP. Climate change is discussed in sections 4.11 and 4.13 of the EIS.. PS3A2-172 See also the response to comment IND2-3 regarding hydraulic fracturing. See the response to comment FA15-5 regarding forest impacts.

See the response to comment LA1-4 regarding other existing 42-

inch pipelines. See the response to comment IND184-1

regarding easements and compensation.

PS3A2-173

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

PS3A2-173 cont'd 1 they? How can you say that the negative impacts are minimal? How can you compare the value of gas to the value of clean water? Property owners are receiving only a one-time compensation. They should be compensated annually, as long as the pipeline is active. And they should have clearly stated recourse should problems occur down the road. PS3A2-174 7 The requests to change the Jefferson National Forests plan are outrageous. The forests were created precisely to bring back the forests that were destroyed by rampant development, the very type of activity that is being proposed here. Preservation of old-growth trees and care for clean water are an important part of the forest's mandate. PS3A2-175 14 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. 18 We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. 20 We object to the route through Giles County. 21 There are caves and underground aquifers in that area. On
PS3A2-173 cont'd 2 minimal? How can you compare the value of gas to the value of clean water? Property owners are receiving only a one-time compensation. They should be compensated annually, as long as the pipeline is active. And they should have clearly stated recourse should problems occur down the road. PS3A2-174 7 The requests to change the Jefferson National Forests plan are outrageous. The forests were created precisely to bring back the forests that were destroyed by rampant development, the very type of activity that is being proposed here. Preservation of old-growth trees and care for clean water are an important part of the forest's mandate. PS3A2-175 14 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. 18 We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. 20 We object to the route through Giles County.
contid 2 minimal? How can you compare the value of gas to the value 3 of clean water? Property owners are receiving only a 4 one-time compensation. They should be compensated annually, 5 as long as the pipeline is active. And they should have 6 clearly stated recourse should problems occur down the road. PS3A2-174 7 The requests to change the Jefferson National 8 Forests plan are outrageous. The forests were created 9 precisely to bring back the forests that were destroyed by 10 rampant development, the very type of activity that is being 11 proposed here. Preservation of old-growth trees and care 12 for clean water are an important part of the forest's 13 mandate. PS3A2-175 14 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make 15 comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land 16 that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was 17 builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. 18 We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one 19 of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. 20 We object to the route through Giles County.
d one-time compensation. They should be compensated annually, as long as the pipeline is active. And they should have clearly stated recourse should problems occur down the road. PS3A2-174 The requests to change the Jefferson National Forests plan are outrageous. The forests were created precisely to bring back the forests that were destroyed by rampant development, the very type of activity that is being proposed here. Preservation of old-growth trees and care for clean water are an important part of the forest's mandate. PS3A2-175 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. We object to the route through Giles County.
5 as long as the pipeline is active. And they should have 6 clearly stated recourse should problems occur down the road. PS3A2-174 7 The requests to change the Jefferson National 8 Forests plan are outrageous. The forests were created 9 precisely to bring back the forests that were destroyed by 10 rampant development, the very type of activity that is being 11 proposed here. Preservation of old-growth trees and care 12 for clean water are an important part of the forest's 13 mandate. PS3A2-175 14 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make 15 comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land 16 that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was 17 built—original homestead—back in 1840. It's a log house. 18 We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one 19 of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. 20 We object to the route through Giles County.
PS3A2-174 7 The requests to change the Jefferson National 8 Forests plan are outrageous. The forests were created 9 precisely to bring back the forests that were destroyed by 10 rampant development, the very type of activity that is being 11 proposed here. Preservation of old-growth trees and care 12 for clean water are an important part of the forest's 13 mandate. PS3A2-175 14 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make 15 comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land 16 that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was 17 builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. 18 We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one 19 of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. 20 We object to the route through Giles County.
PS3A2-174 7 The requests to change the Jefferson National 8 Forests plan are outrageous. The forests were created 9 precisely to bring back the forests that were destroyed by 10 rampant development, the very type of activity that is being 11 proposed here. Preservation of old-growth trees and care 12 for clean water are an important part of the forest's 13 mandate. PS3A2-175 14 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make 15 comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land 16 that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was 17 built—original homestead—back in 1840. It's a log house. 18 We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one 19 of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. 20 We object to the route through Giles County.
FSA2-174 8 Forests plan are outrageous. The forests were created 9 precisely to bring back the forests that were destroyed by 10 rampant development, the very type of activity that is being 11 proposed here. Preservation of old-growth trees and care 12 for clean water are an important part of the forest's 13 mandate. PS3A2-175 14 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make 15 comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land 16 that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was 17 builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. 18 We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one 19 of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. 20 We object to the route through Giles County.
9 precisely to bring back the forests that were destroyed by 10 rampant development, the very type of activity that is being 11 proposed here. Preservation of old-growth trees and care 12 for clean water are an important part of the forest's 13 mandate. PS3A2-175 14 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make 15 comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land 16 that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was 17 builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. 18 We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one 19 of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. 20 We object to the route through Giles County.
rampant development, the very type of activity that is being proposed here. Preservation of old-growth trees and care for clean water are an important part of the forest's mandate. PS3A2-175 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. We object to the route through Giles County.
proposed here. Preservation of old-growth trees and care for clean water are an important part of the forest's mandate. PS3A2-175 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. We object to the route through Giles County.
for clean water are an important part of the forest's mandate. PS3A2-175 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. We object to the route through Giles County.
PS3A2-175 14 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make 15 comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land 16 that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was 17 builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. 18 We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one 19 of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. 20 We object to the route through Giles County.
PS3A2-175 14 MR. THOMPSON: Larry Thompson. I wanna make 15 comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land 16 that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was 17 builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. 18 We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one 19 of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. 20 We object to the route through Giles County.
15 comments objecting to the pipeline. We really love the land 16 that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was 17 builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. 18 We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one 19 of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. 20 We object to the route through Giles County.
that we have. We have 208 acres. The house was builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. We object to the route through Giles County.
builtoriginal homesteadback in 1840. It's a log house. We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. We object to the route through Giles County.
We have a covered bridge on the property, built in 1919, one of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. We object to the route through Giles County.
of the only seven existing covered bridges in Virginia. We object to the route through Giles County.
20 We object to the route through Giles County.
21 There are caves and underground aquifers in that area. On
22 our property we have at least three springs. There's never
23 been a well on our property. The water is from the springs.
24 The spring flows from the mountain, and the mountain is
25 where the pipeline will be.

PS3A2-174 The EIS provides a discussion of impacts on JNF throughout section 4; and especially in section 4.8.

PS3A2-175 Caves are discussed in section 4.1 of the EIS. Water resources are addressed in section 4.3 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. Cultural resources are addressed in section 4.10 of the EIS.

PS3A – Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA– Room 2 – November 3, 2016

2016110	3 - 4 0 0	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016
		205
PS3A2-176	1	MVP talks of mitigation, but how do you mitigate
	2	a spring that stops flowing because of blasting? The
	3	springs are not just water source for the people, but they
	4	flow into Sinking Creek, they lower the temperature, and
	5	they allow the 24" rainbow trout to live there, to continue
	6	living. How do you mitigate the aquifer damage? How do you
	7	cool down the creek once the spring stops?
	8	Our property backs up to Jefferson National
PS3A2-177	9	Forest. We are against putting the route through Jefferson
	10	National Forest, cutting the pathway through there. We feel
	11	that once the precedent has been set, that other utilities
	12	can follow and we have no idea what those might be, but they
	13	can use that same route, use the same strategy to go through
	14	there again. The impact will increase. It might be
	15	powerlines, it might be oil lines, we don't know what it'll
	16	be, but we are against going through Jefferson National
	17	Forest.
	18	Quite honestly, I have no optimism that the
	19	comments I make here tonight are gonna make a difference,
	20	but I do have a dream that one day my son and daughter will
	21	be good stewards of the land that we are gonna pass onto
	22	them, and I want them to know that I have done everything I
	23	can to stop this project from going through, so that they'll
	24	know that, you know, November 2016, I was here doing what I
	25	could do to stop it. That's all I've got to say.

PS3A2-176 See EIS sections 2, 4.1, and 4.2 about blasting. Water resources are discussed in section 4.3. See the responses to comment IND277-6 regarding damages and responsibility.

PS3A2-177 Comment noted.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

	-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 206
	1	MS. CHANDLER: My name is Kathy E. Chandler.
	2	Thank you. My property, where my family and myself live is
	3	between Milepost 245 and 246, between Mill Creek and Green
	4	Hollow Drive on Bent Mountain in Virginia, in Roanoke
PS3A2-178	5	County. We are personally affected by this pipeline as the
133A2-176	6	corridor cuts our property in half.
	7	The Department of Forestry visited us initially
	8	when we evaluated the property to even purchase it, and
	9	admired the variety of trees that we have, the number of
	10	mature trees that we have, and considered harvesting some,
	11	and we wanted to leave the forest as it is. This intended
	12	corridor goes a half of mile of cutting right through our
	13	property in the middle. It's going to displace wildlife, it
	14	crosses many water crossings, which I'll come back to, and
	15	renders almost half of our 100 acres unusable when this
	16	corridor gets put in place. Which means half of our real
	17	estate will be unusable, and those lands will be
	18	land-locked. There's no other access for them.
PS3A2-179	19	We're concerned we won't be able to get
	20	homeowners' insurance, much less resell our home someday.
	21	Sadly, we're at a 90-degree angle where they also wanna take
	22	all of Green Hollow Drive as an access road, to get into the
	23	pipeline corridor permanently. And this access road would
	24	be one-mile long, at which we live almost at the farthest
	25	end of the road. There's no other entrance in or out of

PS3A2-178

See the response to comment IND362-3 regarding use of property. Water quality and streams are discussed in section 4.3.2 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND270-1 regarding wildlife.

PS3A2-179

See the responses to comments IND12-1 and IND 12-2 regarding property values and insurance. Traffic is addressed in section 4.9 of the EIS. Mountain Valley would maintain access for landowners.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103	3-400	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 207
PS3A2-179	1	Green Hollow.
cont'd	2	So that forevermore, we'll see pipeline activity
	3	and pipeline people and support personnel and equipment in
	4	our daily coming and going. I have a great concern that
	5	I'll never get to work, kids to school, 911 services in and
	6	out, simply road construction, if you've stood there and
	7	watched people say "stop" and "start" and "slow" during the
	8	construction phase, particularly of this pipeline. It will
	9	markedly affect what we can do with our family.
PS3A2-180	10	It will take out a quarter mile of cattle fencing
	11	and a cattle paddock along the entrance when they widen this
	12	road 50 feet from center and damage a major water crossing
	13	where our driveway goes through with a culvert. When they
	14	cross that water, they'll impact a strong creek that feeds
	15	30 acres of wetlands, and I've had a wetland sign just
	16	look at that that said it will essentially drench drain
	17	that wetlands and kill it. It won't exist any longer.
	18	Our property value can't be mitigated with any
	19	amount of money. We built that home, moving a timber-frame
	20	barn that was dated 1892, hand-smoked into the timbers, and
PS3A2-181	21	a log barn from the 1800s. The dynamiting which goes
	22	through the corridor is a couple hundred feet from our well.
	23	If it fractures our well, we won't have any personal water.
	24	I have children. We live in a blast zone where
a	25	there's no running for safety. If it blows up, it blows up,

PS3A2-180

See the response to comment IND332-1 regarding cattle. Mountain Valley would have to compensate the landowner for the loss of ranching income caused by pipeline construction. Water resources, streams, and wetlands are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS.

PS3A2-181

Property values are discussed in section 4.9 of the EIS. See the response to comment CO14-1 regarding blasting. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. See also the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	3-400	05 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 208
PS3A2-181	1	and that's the end of us. We live in a rural community
cont'd	2	where they're allowed to use thinner pipe. It's like buying
	3	a trash bag. You don't have to use the sturdy pipe like you
	4	do in a more highly populated area.
	5	We've been taken advantage of legally by a
	6	private corporation, using Roanoke County attorney and
	7	police force to side-step the due process of having a court
	8	date with MVP. We've had police protection pulled from us
DC2 4.2 102	1 9	during survey activity. We've had court dates set and reset
PS3A2-182	10	and then they ambushed us on October 10th when the courts
	11	were not open, told us to not interfere with their survey
	12	activities and 40 people came past just me to enter our
	13	property and complete surveying through that whole half-mile
	14	corridor, when we had a court date pending on October 27th.
	15	When they finished on our property that day,
	16	collecting all their data, they unsuited the court case. I
	17	feel like my property rights were violated and my due
	18	process. Our wetlands shed over a hundred acres of water
	19	that feeds into the Roanoke River, and half of Roanoke
	20	County's reservoir. We've been unethically entered by MVP
	21	on at least three events with no notice whatsoever, for
	22	survey activity.
	23	We've been deceived twice when they said they
	24	were going to enter a neighbor's property and they had our
	25	maps and told one of our neighbor's "we're going there

PS3A2-182 The statement regarding Mountain Valley's surveyors is noted. Waterbodies and wetlands are discussed in section 4.3.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016			
	203		
	1	next." And had I not been there, they would have entered.	
	2	I found them entering twice on my own, deceptively saying	
	3	they were going to a neighbor's property, and I photographed	
	4	them on mine. Just a week ago, I found people leaving the	
	5	creek bed and coming uphill into my property. And I videoed	
	6	them.	
PS3A2-183	7	The whole specter of being in a two-pronged	
F33A2-103	8	90-degree angle of an access road and the corridor is more	
	9	than most folks. Our property value stands to be	
	10	diminished, an extreme lack of equity for our home and our	
	11	safety and our water.	
	12	MR. KRZYSTON: Joseph Krzyston. So the proposed	
PS3A2-184	13	amendments to the plan for the Jefferson National	
	14	Forestand it doesn't cross my property, by the	
	15	wayproposed amendments for the plan for the National	
	16	Forest are contrary to the purpose of a National Forest.	
	17	Amendment 1 is troublesome, you know, instead of old-growth	
	18	forest and successional forests, FERC proposes a 500-foot	
	19	wide utility corridor adjacent to the Appalachian Trail	
	20	through an inventoried roadless area and immediately	
	21	adjacent to two wilderness areas, Peters Mountain Wilderness	
	22	and Brush Mountain Wilderness.	
	23	This amendment would completely fragment the	
	24	forest and invite installation of the second largest natural	
7	25	gas pipeline immediately adjacent to the proposed pipeline.	

PS3A2-183 See the responses to comments IND12-1 regarding property values. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.

PS3A2-184 The EIS provides a discussion of impacts on the JNF throughout section 4; and especially in section 4.8. See the response to comment FA8-1 regarding the 500-foot-wide right-of-way on NFS lands.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016		
		210
	1 1	Utility corridors should be co-located with existing utility
PS3A2-185	2	corridors outside or inside the forest. This amendment is
	3	absolutely unacceptable.
	4	I've done some reading about FERC, about the way
	5	the process works andwith no offense intended, of course,
	6	the people that work for FERC it doesn't seem right the
	1 7	way it works. I think it's frankly a little bit suspicious
PS3A2-186	8	that pipelines almost never get, you know, turned down for
	9	approval, you know. If you're approving everything, then
	10	why do you exist? You know, I just don't this is right. I
	11	don't think this is equitable. A lot of people are getting
	12	hurt by a pipeline of really, really questionable
	13	legitimacy in terms of structural aspects. And I'm very
	14	uncomfortable and I don't know. I don't think these are the
	15	principles upon which our country was founded.
	16	I just I don't think it's right that these
	17	people don't really have much of a chance in this fight.
	18	Thank you.
	19	MR. MCDEARMON: Richard McDearmon, III. One, I
PS3A2-187	20	think there should be more consideration when passing
103112 107	21	through the Jefferson National Forest. I think that there
	22	should
	23	be all pipelines originally passing through the Jefferson
	24	National Forest should be considered because multiple
	25	pipelines equals multiple crossings against public land and

PS3A2-185 Collocation with existing utilities is discussed in section 3.3 of the EIS.

PS3A2-186 To fulfill its obligations under the NGA, the Commission authorizes natural gas infrastructure to serve markets. We explain how the Commission makes decisions in section 1.2.3 of the EIS.

PS3A2-187 Comment noted.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016		
		211
	T v	
PS3A2-187 cont'd	1	I believe that particularly the Mountain Valley Pipeline is
contu	2	for private use and it should not be allowed to cross
	3	through public land.
PS3A2-188	4	I would also like to talk about specifically
	5	about Mile Marker 253.5. My residence is just below this.
	6	I do believe there should be a considered shift from this to
	7	a less populated ridge. Before the environmental impact was
	8	submitted, a survey was not completed on this property and I
	9	do not believe that it has been properly taken into
	10	consideration.
	11	Portions of this ridge are less than 30 feet wide
	12	with a permanent right-of-way of 50 feet and a construction
	13	right-of-way of 100 feet, I do not think that the proper
	14	survey has been taken to show how much devastation would
	15	occur to the land and possibly to my residence. This is a
	16	mini-mountain top removal.
	17	In addition to that, I don't think there has been
	18	enough study into the samplings of rock structures and other
	19	terrain considerations, as far as grade, between the 250 and
	20	255 Mile points. I think there needs to be more
	21	consideration about potential structures that would have to
	22	be blasted and the consequences that they would have on
	23	local water sources. Water is the most valuable resource
	24	that I do not think that current surveys have taken into
	25	consideration.

PS3A2-188

See the response to FA11-12 regarding project route variations. See the response to comment CO14-1 regarding blasting. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA- Room 2 - November 3, 2016

PS3A2-189 4 5 6 PS3A2-190 7 8	Not only could possible blasting collapse my well, but many in the neighborhood. And without public water, I would have to resort to purchasing water. In addition, Mile Marker 253 has many old-growth trees, which lead to the diversity of the wildlife, as well as the tree species in the area. Also pertaining to 253.5, with the steep terrain that has not been properly surveyed,
PS3A2-189 4 5 6 PS3A2-190 7 8	water, I would have to resort to purchasing water. In addition, Mile Marker 253 has many old-growth trees, which lead to the diversity of the wildlife, as well as the tree species in the area. Also pertaining to 253.5,
PS3A2-189	In addition, Mile Marker 253 has many old-growth trees, which lead to the diversity of the wildlife, as well as the tree species in the area. Also pertaining to 253.5,
PS3A2-190 7 8	trees, which lead to the diversity of the wildlife, as well as the tree species in the area. Also pertaining to 253.5,
PS3A2-190 7 8	as the tree species in the area. Also pertaining to 253.5,
PS3A2-190 7 8	
8	with the steep terrain that has not been properly surveyed,
B	
19	I worry about additional erosion.
PS3A2-191	Actual demand for public use and imminent domain,
10	I think need to be looked at more. I personally believe
11	that a large majority of the gas that would roll through
12	this proposed pipeline is for export and imminent domain
13	should not be used to steal private land for private use.
PS3A2-192 14	Another comment on this so-called public meeting,
15	I believe that these closed meetings that I'm participating
16	in right now should be open to the public, so that the
17	community can have a conversation about the project. And
18	let us as a community decide what is best, one way or the
19	other.
PS3A2-193 20	I believe that there should be additional
21	consideration and study on property values and consideration
22	of future expansion of additional pipelines or potential
23	transportation of other fluids including oil, water.
24	Water's the most important resource to everyone.
25	I've got a bottle with me right now. I carry

PS3A2-189	See the response to comment FA15-5 regarding forest impacts.
PS3A2-190	Steep slopes are addressed in section 4.1 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND70-1 regarding erosion.
PS3A2-191	See the response to comment IND1-3 regarding eminent domain. See the response to comment IND2-3 regarding the fact that MVP was not designed for export.
PS3A2-192	See the response to comment LA2-1 regarding the draft EIS comment sessions. The sessions were open to the public, and comments were placed into the FERC's public record.
PS3A2-193	See the responses to comments IND12-1 regarding property values. Water resources are addressed in section 4.3 of the EIS.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016110	3 - 400!	5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016
		213
PS3A2-193	1	this bottle and about twelve other bottles with me in all my
cont'd	2	travels. That's how important my water is to me. And it's
	3	not just my water. Across the entire route is the life
	4	source of everything. More consideration needs to occur in
	5	studying this project with potential devastation of all our
	6	water sources, because water is life, and without water,
	7	we're not here. Thank you, gentlemen.
	8	MS. KELLEY-DEARING: It's Bridget Kelley-Dearing.
PS3A2-194	9	The Mountain Valley Pipeline will cross the headwaters of
	10	the Murray River and Bath County by crossing the Calfpasture
	11	River. My community in Lexington, Virginia gets all of our
	12	drinking water from the Murray River, so I strongly oppose
	13	this pipeline. The DEIS does not comply with the EPA's
PS3A2-195	14	recent and final guidelines regarding GHG emissions and the
	15	federal agency's requirement to follow them.
PS3A2-196	16	I'm also concerned about the spraying of
	17	pesticides on the path of the pipeline, contaminating water
	18	supplies and killing our ecosystem alongside the pipeline.
	19	The DEIS does not properly address this. Discussion of
	20	crews cutting trees and plant growth along the route is
	21	completely disingenuous as anyone that tries to keep their
	22	yard in control knows. Will the MVP have full-time crews
	23	cutting on the route? Will growth be controlled by
	24	pesticide spray? I've been told no.
	25	If it is, how much? What about overspray? What

PS3A2-194 Water supplies are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS.

PS3A2-195 Climate change and GHGs are discussed in sections 4.11 and 4.13 of the EIS.

PS3A2-196 See the response to comment LA1-7 regarding pesticides and herbicides.

PS3A – Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA– Room 2 – November 3, 2016

20161103	3 - 400	D5 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016 214
PS3A2-196	1	about spray entering creeks and rivers? I want answers on
cont'd	2	all aspects of pesticide spray. If EQT continues to say
	3	growth will be cut, what assurance do we have this will
	4	happen and who will monitor or regulate this? Does the
	5	spraying of pesticides meet the Federal Clean Water Act?
	6	How many pounds of spray will be used on each application?
PS3A2-197	7	How many regulators will be employed monitoring
	8	this pipeline, and monitoring that growth is only cut and
	9	that no spray is being used? Are these regulators funded?
	10	Who pays for the regulators? You cannot build in karst
PS3A2-198	11	regionsor so I've been toldso I want the DEIS to address
	12	why it's running over karst in many regions through
	13	southwest Virginia.
	14	In Ironto, Virginia near Mile Marker 234 the
	15	pipeline is within a few miles of a giant well-known cave
	16	called Dixie Caverns. How is this possible? How does the
	17	DEIS answer to this? On Mile Marker 244 on Bent Marker, the
PS3A2-199	18	Mountain Valley Pipeline route runs through an area that is
	19	known to flood. And a rare turtle lives there.
	20	Why is the Mountain Valley Pipeline allowed
	21	through wetlands and conservation areas? The people of
PS3A2-200	22	Virginia deserve renewable energy now. I look forward to
	23	the Supreme Court if this pipeline is allowed to go through
	24	due to imminent domain being illegal unless there is a clear
	25	need. Currently through the Synapse Report that was

PS3A2-197	See the response to comment IND152-1 regarding our third-party construction monitoring program.
PS3A2-198	Karst terrain and caves are discussed in section 4.1 of the EIS.
PS3A2-199	Water resources, streams, and wetlands are discussed in section 4.3.2 of the EIS. Conservation areas are discussed in section 4.8.
	The final EIS includes a revised discussion of flash flooding. Special status species are discussed in section 4.7.
PS3A2-200	See the response to comment IND40-1 regarding renewable energy. See the response to comment IND1-3 regarding eminent domain. Non-environmental FERC staff may address the Synapse report in the Project Order.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

```
20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016
                                                                     215
              recently supplied to FERC, it's clear that the gas supply's
PS3A2-201
              currently sufficient through 2030.
                         If FERC doesn't agree with the Synapse Report,
             then they need to prove the report wrong. In detail. The
          5 report was written by well-known scientists and people of
          6 equal credentials to FERC and they need to prove why they
             believe it's wrong. Not say "we believe it's wrong." They
              need to show that it's not correct because peoples' lands,
             farms and businesses are being taken through imminent domain
          10 and that is not legal in Virginia, unless there's a proven
              need. I want renewable energy now. I strongly oppose the
              Mountain Valley Pipeline. That's it.
         13
         14
         15
         16
         17
         18
         19
         20
         21
         22
         23
         24
         25
```

PS3A2-201 Non-environmental FERC staff may review the Synapse report.

PS3A - Sheraton Hotel Roanoke, VA-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

```
20161103-4005 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/03/2016
                                                                    216
                         CERTIFICATE OF OFFICIAL REPORTER
                       This is to certify that the attached proceeding
            before the FEDERAL ENERGY REGULATORY COMMISSION in the
            Matter of:
                       Name of Proceeding:
                       MOUNTAIN VALLEY PIPELINE LLC
                       EQUITRANS EXPANSION PROJECT
       10
       11
       12
       13
                       Docket No.: CP16-10-000
       14
                                      CP16-13-000
       15
                       Place:
                                     Roanoke, Virginia
       16
                       Date:
                                      November 3, 2016
            were held as herein appears, and that this is the original
       17
            transcript thereof for the file of the Federal Energy
       18
            Regulatory Commission, and is a full correct transcription
            of the proceedings.
       21
       22
       23
       24
                                           David Voigtsberger
       25
                                           Official Reporter
```

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                            PS3B - ROOM 1
                       UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
                      FEDERAL ENERGY REGULATORY COMMISSION
                     Office of Energy Projects
           ----x
           Mountain Valley Pipeline, LLC
                                            Docket No. CP16-10-000
           Equitrans, LP
                                            Docket No. CP16-13-000
                    MOUNTAIN VALLEY PROJECT
                      EQUITRANS EXPANSION PROJECT
       11
                    Peterstown Elementary School
       12
                    108 College Drive
       13
                      Peterstown, West Virginia 24963
                      Thursday, November 3, 2016
       14
       15
       16
               A public verbal comment session on the Draft EIS was
           held, pursuant to notice. starting at 5 p.m.
       17
       18
       19
       20
       21
       22
       23
       24
       25
```

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016				
		2		
	1	PROCEEDINGS		
	2	(5:00 p.m.)		
	3	MS. MCWHORTER: My name is Virginia D. McWhorter,		
	4	M-c-W-h-o-r-t-e-r, M-c-W-h-o-r-t-e-r. My husband and I live		
	5	at 497 Blue Grass Trail, Newport Virginia 24128. We live		
	6	0.22 miles from the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline route.		
PS3B1-1	7	No one from Mountain Valley Pipeline has ever been to visit		
	8	us concerning the blast zone, our water source and our other		
	9	issues.		
	10	Our home built in 1875 has a historical name		
	11	Willow Springs and the spring is the source of our water.		
	12	While the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline is not on our		
	13	property it is in our backyard the Village of Newport, Giles		
	14	County and State of Virginia. You have heard all the issues		
	15	concerning the Draft EIS time and time again.		
PS3B1-2	16	The recent explosion in Alabama, the recent		
	17	earthquake in Oklahoma, the Dakota events and locally the		
	18	unkempt 12 inch pipeline over Peter's Mountain must remind		
	19	you of the serious unintended consequences that can result		
	20	from your decisions on this proposed route. There are		
	21	compromises that warrant further study. Please consider		
	22	hybrid alternate 1A.		
	23	As negatives it is longer, it does cross the New		
	24	River but many of the factors are in the positive column.		
	25	The negatives will add to the cost but the cost of the		

PS3B1-1

The pipeline would be more than 1,600 feet from the commentor's parcel. Mountain Valley has not contacted the commentor because the commentor is not an impacted or adjacent landowner. Willow Springs, your historic house, was recorded as site #35-41-61, within the Greater Newport Rural Historic District. This house is about 1,820 feet away from the pipeline. The Greater Newport Rural Historic District is discussed in section 4.10 of the EIS.

PS3B1-2

See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. Earthquakes are addressed in section 4.1 of the EIS. Section 3 of the EIS has been revised to discuss the Hybrid 1A Alternative.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 1 – November 3, 2016

this time. Facts show that demand could be provided with a smaller diameter pipeline and currently there is no need for utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. As compromises evolve why not also consider some joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. PS3B1-5 MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-l-1-i. I support the construction and operation of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and	PS3B1-3 5 6 7 8 9 9 9 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 19 19 19 19 19 19	individuals, our company, by you as FERC and the Pipeline Company investors will in the long-run be greater than the cost to study and construct hybrid alternative 1A. Additionally the amendments are unnecessary at this time. Facts show that demand could be provided with a smaller diameter pipeline and currently there is no need for utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. As compromises evolve why not also consider some joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
Company investors will in the long-run be greater than the cost to study and construct hybrid alternative 1A. Additionally the amendments are unnecessary at this time. Facts show that demand could be provided with a smaller diameter pipeline and currently there is no need for utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. As compromises evolve why not also consider some joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. PS3B1-5 MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-l-l-i. I support the construction and operation of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and	PS3B1-3 5 6 7 8 9 9 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 19	Company investors will in the long-run be greater than the cost to study and construct hybrid alternative 1A. Additionally the amendments are unnecessary at this time. Facts show that demand could be provided with a smaller diameter pipeline and currently there is no need for utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. As compromises evolve why not also consider some joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
PS3B1-3 Cost to study and construct hybrid alternative IA. Additionally the amendments are unnecessary at this time. Facts show that demand could be provided with a smaller diameter pipeline and currently there is no need for utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. PS3B1-4 Comparise to a consider some in the proposed of a corridor for Mountain Valley in the proposed in the propos	PS3B1-3 5 6 7 8 9 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 19	Additionally the amendments are unnecessary at this time. Facts show that demand could be provided with a smaller diameter pipeline and currently there is no need for utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. As compromises evolve why not also consider some joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
PS3B1-3 6 this time. Facts show that demand could be provided with a 7 smaller diameter pipeline and currently there is no need for 8 utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in 9 a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. PS3B1-4 10 As compromises evolve why not also consider some 11 joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley 12 Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, 13 Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some 14 combination of highways. They are already public lands that 15 serve everyone. 16 In closing the size and route of the proposed 17 Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, 18 cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for 19 meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. PS3B1-5 20 MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-1-1-i. I 21 support the construction and operation of the Mountain 22 Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the 23 project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, 24 economic impact and the implications for future growth and	PS3B1-3 5 6 7 8 9 9 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 19	Additionally the amendments are unnecessary at this time. Facts show that demand could be provided with a smaller diameter pipeline and currently there is no need for utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. As compromises evolve why not also consider some joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
PS3B1-3 6 this time. Facts show that demand could be provided with a 7 smaller diameter pipeline and currently there is no need for 8 utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in 9 a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. PS3B1-4 10 As compromises evolve why not also consider some 11 joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley 12 Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, 13 Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some 14 combination of highways. They are already public lands that 15 serve everyone. 16 In closing the size and route of the proposed 17 Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, 18 cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for 19 meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. PS3B1-5 PS3B1-5 PS3B1-5 NR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-1-1. I 21 support the construction and operation of the Mountain 22 Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the 23 project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, 24 economic impact and the implications for future growth and	PS3B1-3 6 7 8 9 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	this time. Facts show that demand could be provided with a smaller diameter pipeline and currently there is no need for utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. As compromises evolve why not also consider some joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
this time. Facts show that demand could be provided with a smaller diameter pipeline and currently there is no need for utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. As compromises evolve why not also consider some joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. PS3B1-5 MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-l-1-i. I support the construction and operation of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and	PS3B1-4 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	smaller diameter pipeline and currently there is no need for utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. As compromises evolve why not also consider some joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
PS3B1-4 10 As compromises evolve why not also consider some 11 12 Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, 13 Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some 14 15 16 17 18 19 19 19 10 As compromises evolve why not also consider some 10 11 12 13 14 15 15 16 17 18 19 19 19 10 10 10 10 11 11 12 13 13 14 15 15 16 17 18 18 19 19 19 10 10 10 10 10 10 11 11	PS3B1-4 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	utility corridors. These amendments should be addressed in a revised Draft EIS to allow greater public input. As compromises evolve why not also consider some joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
PS3B1-4 10 As compromises evolve why not also consider some 11 joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley 12 Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, 13 Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some 14 combination of highways. They are already public lands that 15 serve everyone. 16 In closing the size and route of the proposed 17 Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, 18 cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for 19 meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. PS3B1-5 PS3B1-5 PS3B1-5 20 MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-l-l-i. I 21 support the construction and operation of the Mountain 22 Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the 23 project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, 24 economic impact and the implications for future growth and	PS3B1-4 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	As compromises evolve why not also consider some joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
PS3B1-4 10 As compromises evolve why not also consider some 11 joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley 12 Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, 13 Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some 14 combination of highways. They are already public lands that 15 serve everyone. 16 In closing the size and route of the proposed 17 Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, 18 cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for 19 meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. PS3B1-5 PS3B1-5 PS3B1-5 20 MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-l-1-i. I 21 support the construction and operation of the Mountain 22 Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the 23 project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, 24 economic impact and the implications for future growth and	PS3B1-4 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	As compromises evolve why not also consider some joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
PS3B1-4 11 joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley 12 Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, 13 Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some 14 combination of highways. They are already public lands that 15 serve everyone. 16 In closing the size and route of the proposed 17 Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, 18 cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for 19 meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. PS3B1-5 PS3B1-5 PS3B1-5 20 MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-l-l-i. I 21 support the construction and operation of the Mountain 22 Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the 23 project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, 24 economic impact and the implications for future growth and	PS3B1-4 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
joint construction usage of a corridor for Mountain Valley Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. PS3B1-5 MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-1-1-i. I support the construction and operation of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Pipeline and the Atlantic Coast Pipeline along I-77, Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-l-l-i. I support the construction and operation of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and	13 14 15 16 17 18	Virginia State Highway 460 or I-77, I-64, 581 or some combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. PS3B1-5 PS3B1-5 PS3B1-5 PS3B1-5 In support the construction and operation of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and	14 15 16 17 18	combination of highways. They are already public lands that serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
In closing the size and route of the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-1-1-i. I support the construction and operation of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and	15 16 17 18	serve everyone. In closing the size and route of the proposed
In closing the size and route of the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-l-l-i. I support the construction and operation of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and	16 17 18 19	In closing the size and route of the proposed
Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety, cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-l-l-i. I support the construction and operation of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and	17 18 19	
cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter. MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-l-l-i. I support the construction and operation of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and	18	Mountain Valley Pipeline cause great concern over safety.
PS3B1-5 MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-l-l-i. I support the construction and operation of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and	19	
PS3B1-5 20 MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-1-1-i. I 21 support the construction and operation of the Mountain 22 Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the 23 project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, 24 economic impact and the implications for future growth and		cultural, environmental and water issues. Thank you for
PS3B1-5 21 support the construction and operation of the Mountain 22 Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the 23 project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, 24 economic impact and the implications for future growth and	120	meeting with us, Virginia McWhorter.
support the construction and operation of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and		MR. COVELLI: Jordan Covelli, C-o-v-e-l-l-i. I
project. In particular, because of logistical rationality, economic impact and the implications for future growth and		support the construction and operation of the Mountain
24 economic impact and the implications for future growth and	22	Valley Pipeline Project and encourage FERC to approve the
	23	project. In particular, because of logistical rationality,
	24	economic impact and the implications for future growth and
25 development because of these reasons I encourage the	25	development because of these reasons I encourage the

PS3B1-3 See the response to comment FA11-12 regarding need. See the response to comments FA8-1 and FA10-1 regarding Amendments to the LRMP.

PS3B1-4 Combining the MVP and ACP was addressed in section 3 of the EIS. The EIS provides a discussion of water resources in section 4.3, environmental resources throughout section 4, and cultural resources in section 4.10.

PS3B1-5 Comment noted.

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
            approval of the MVP.
                       Specifically, the Mountain Valley Pipeline will
            transport the abundant natural gas resources from the
            Marcellus and Utica regions in West Virginia to the growing
            demand markets in the mid-Atlantic and southeastern regions
            of the United States.
                       In addition FERC's Draft Environmental Impact
            Statement seems to note Mountain Valley Pipeline's
            willingness to work with all stakeholders in designing a
            route with the least impact on landowners and the
            environment.
       12
                       Second -- in terms of economic impact -- the
            construction of the project will support thousands of jobs
            and significant economic activity throughout the region and
            will generate a significant amount of tax revenue for local
            governments to support local schools, roads and other
            important priorities.
       17
       18
                       According to an economic benefit report the
            development of this project could result in more than 500
            million dollars in construction spending, 4,000 direct and
            indirect jobs and more than 40 million in tax revenues for
            the state of West Virginia. Once the project is operational
            West Virginia counties along the route will continue to
            receive property tax revenues generating an estimated 17
            million dollars to county governments.
```

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

2016111	16-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
	1	Finally, the implications for future growth and
	2	development the operation of new pipeline capacity should
	3	also help spur additional natural gas development in West
	4	Virginia which has the potential to create additional jobs
	5	and economic activity.
	6	In conclusion, because of the Mountain Valley
	7	Pipeline's logistical rationality, economic impact and
	В	implications for future growth and development, I encourage
	9	the FERC to approve the project thank you.
PS3B1-6	10	MR. MARTIN: Michael Martin, M-a-r-t-i-n. I have
13301-0	11	only one point about the pipeline that concerns me and that
	12	is I hear that they use two different thicknesses of wall
	13	thickness for the pipe. And in my area, which is low
	14	population density, they will use user wall thickness
	15	less wall thickness.
	16	I don't feel this is right for me to be put at
	17	more risk than other people. An analogy would be that I
	18	have welding tanks I use, I have propane tanks they are
	19	not different than anybody else that a populated area would
	20	have so that is my only point.
	21	MR. MCLAUGHLIN: I'm Jonathan, J-o-n-a-t-h-a-n
	22	Dean McLaughlin M-c-L-a-u-g-h-l-i-n who lives in Monroe
	23	County. And before I lived in Monroe County I lived in
	24	Montgomery County, Virginia. As a 9 year old boy scout I
	25	hiked the Appalachian Trail for the first time. Although my

PS3B1-6 See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. DOT regulates pipeline design, including wall thickness, as explained in section 4.12 of the EIS.

2016111	6-400	01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 6			
	1	family has always lived in southern Appalachia I was not			
	2	aware that this existed and I was thrilled that there was a			
	3	trail to be walked along the mountain tops all the way from			
	4	Georgia to Maine.			
	15	But I am only concerned about the part of the			
PS3B1-7	6	trail which Mountain Valley Pipeline wants to cross now with			
	7	a 500 foot corridor an energy corridor. To me that this	PS3B1-7	The MVP pipeline would cross under the ANST using a bore; see	
	8	is anathema how it will disrupt the Appalachian Trail which		section 4.8 of the EIS. See the response to comment FA8-1 regarding the 500-foot-wide corridor on NFS lands.	
	9	is part of America's heritage to be interrupted the view			
	10	shed and the Jefferson National Forest so a private company			
	11	can put a pipeline.			
PS3B1-8	12	This is a pipeline whose capacity is not needed			
P83B1-8	13	to serve the southeast at this time. In fact there are	PS3B1-8	See the response to comment FA11-12 regarding need. Existing systems as an alternative to the MVP was evaluated in section	
	14	current pipelines that will carry enough gas to serve the		systems as an alternative to the MVP was evaluated in section 3 of the EIS.	
	15	area that Mountain Valley Pipeline says they want to hook up			
	16	to until 2030. What I believe is happening is that once			
	17	Peter's Mountain where the Appalachian Trail is breached			
	18	it's a quick run to the sea and there will be a gas	PG2P1 0	See the recourse to comment IND2 2 regarding expert	
PS3B1-9	19	liquefaction plant built on the coast of North Carolina and	PS3B1-9	See the response to comment IND2-3 regarding export.	
	20	it will be built non-union and it will export gas to Europe			
	21	to pull Europe out of the Russia hole which is where they			
	22	find themselves today.		See the response to comment PS1B2-34 regarding jobs in We	
DC2D1 10	23	I have sympathy for the Europeans because of the	PS3B1-10		
PS3B1-10	24	4 bed they have made for themselves but I don't believe that		Virginia.	
	25	my county and my cultural heritage in southern Appalachia			

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

2016111	L6-400	11 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
PS3B1-10	1	should be impeded for gain. I think it is just part of the
cont'd	2	rise and fascism in America today. It is the whole ball of
	3	wax.
	4	They holler "jobs, jobs, jobs". I was an iron
	5	worker and a boiler maker AFL-CIO for 43 years. I worked
	6	70,000 hours. I know about the jobs it will bring and will
	7	not bring. I know where the welds will fail on this
	8	pipeline and where they will not fail because of my vast
	9	experience.
	10	Intellectually I am decimated by what is going to
	11	transpire if FERC continues on. Thank you very much.
	12	MR. CHLEPAS: First name is Constantine,
	13	C-o-n-s-t-a-n-t-i-n-e. Last name is Chlepas, C-h-l-e-p-a-s,
PS3B1-11	14	a good ole' Irish name Okay water the DEIS has no
	15	karst mitigation plan equal to the magnitude of the karst
	16	terrain in Monroe County. West Virginia multiple geologists
	17	recommend that there must be an independent hydro-geological
	18	study for Peter's Mountain and all of Monroe County that
	19	will be impacted on the proposed MVP route.
PS3B1-12	20	Pollinators and herbicides the DEIS claims
10001112	21	that MVP will not spray herbicides on the pipeline route
	22	without permission of individual landowners. This would not
	23	address the deadly problem. As a professional aviary owner
	24	and honeybee breeder with extensive knowledge of pollinator
	25	populations I am aware that the herbicides applied within

PS3B1-11 Water resources are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS. Karst is addressed in section 4.1 of the EIS. See the response to comment CO34-1 regarding hydrogeological studies.

PS3B1-12 See the response to comment IND76-1 regarding bees.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

2016111	6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
2010111	0 400	8
PS3B1-12	1	five miles of radius of the aviary will still kill a colony
cont'd	2	of bees.
	3	Bees routinely fly up to five miles away from the
	4	hive. The residue from the herbicides are brought back to
	5	the hive and introduced to the other bees. This builds up
	6	and will kill the colony. Herbicide defoliants will destroy
	7	a perfectly balanced bee and wildlife habitat that this
	8	agricultural community relies on.
PS3B1-13	9	Pipeline explosion the DEIS states that there
1000110	10	is a fire station every 8 miles along the pipeline route.
	11	In the event of an explosion these small local
	12	volunteer-staffed fire stations will not have the
	13	specialized equipment or training to fight one of these
	14	massive disasters. It would take hours perhaps up to a half
	15	a day for specialized equipment and firefighters to come to
	16	our aid.
	17	The inferno could cause a blast of the size that
	18	would cut off escape routes in our tiny valleys. Instantly
	19	the huge volume of ambers spewed by the burning fire storm
	20	would expand exponentially due to the massive fuel provided
	21	by our heavy timber and hay fields. This would turn our
	22	loved ones, friends, churches, schools and farms to ashes.
PS3B1-14	23	Work stoppage exit plan there's no mention in
13351-14	24	the DEIS about what will happen if MVP files for bankruptcy
	25	before completing construction. What protection would our

PS3B1-13 See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. See the response to comment IND18-2 regarding emergency response.

PS3B1-14 See the response to comment IND28-3 regarding financial responsibility.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 1 – November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016					
2016111	.0-400.	9			
PS3B1-14	1	community have? Who would pay for the clean-up and			
cont'd	2	potential environmental catastrophe that this would cause?			
	3	No discussion of a bond to be placed.			
PS3B1-15	4	The DEIS does not address the exit plan. What is			
	5	the exit plan when the pipeline becomes obsolete within the			
	6	end of the methane supply as few as a short six years away?			
	7	Will MVP pay to remove the pipeline? Will it be used to			
	8	transfer harmful chemicals? What would the local landowners			
	9	have with regard it being what would be transported in them?			
	10	Would they be left and become a excuse me that's it,			
	11	basically that you know if they are left they could rust out			
	12	and add more environmental problems.			
	13	MS. HALL: Shirley Hall. Okay I had sent in			
	14	during the scoping period a lot of comments and one that			
	15	really I think for Monroe County is very important is the			
PS3B1-16	16	steep slope inside the slope. And in the first Draft that			
	17	MVP sent out they had determined that development on slopes			
	18	on route alternative 1 was the first route they chose,			
	19	represented insurmountable construction challenges as well			
	20	as a high risk of slope failure and pipeline slips once the			
	21	pipeline was to be in operation.			
	22	So I had asked them to compare all the other			
	23	routes as they did it to that first one. So I actually had			
	24	a chart can we leave you anything or not?			
	25	MS. MARDINEY: Yes.			

PS3B1-15 Potential abandonment of the proposed facilities is discussed in 2.7 of the EIS. Any abandonment, modification, or re-purposing of the proposed facilities would require an environmental review and authorization from the FERC. The pipeline is only permitted to transport natural gas.

PS3B1-16 Steep slopes are addressed in section 4.1 of the EIS.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

2016111	L6-400	01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 10
PS3B1-16	1	MS. HALL: Okay and when they compared the first
cont'd	2	one to the second one they still had 120 miles of steep
	3	slope and 122 miles of side slope. So my comments were also
	4	they had an Appendix K and Appendix N1. Now K listed the
	5	steep slopes along the MVP by county. And then the other
	6	one listing soils and soil limitations in acres next to it
	7	also had the slope percentage and they were vastly
	8	different.
	9	They were nowhere near each other as far as the
	10	slope. So for Monroe County I would just ask them to maybe
	11	look at what we have here. We have karst, we have I mean
	12	we have a lot of things that could go wrong so we just would
	13	like to make sure they check everything.
	14	MS. HENRITZ: Suzie, z-i-e- Henritz
	15	H-e-n-r-i-t-z, got to have the z's in there right, it's the
	16	21st Century. Dear Miss Bose I have multiple concerns
	17	regarding the recently released DEIS for the MVP Project.
D0+D+ +=	18	The pipeline would cross primarily
PS3B1-17	19	undeveloped rural agricultural and forested lands including
	20	hundreds of streams and wetlands and several major rivers to
	21	deliver up to 2 billion cubic feet per day of gas from
	22	fracking operations in the Appalachian basins, Marcellus and
	23	Utica shale formations to the southeastern and mid-Atlantic
	24	markets to be shipped overseas.
	25	Although it would have a major impact on West

PS3B1-17 See the response to comment IND2-3 regarding hydraulic fracturing. See the response to comment IND2-3 regarding export. See the response to comment IND332-1 regarding farming. See the response to comment IND155-2 regarding forest impacts. See the response to comment CO2-1 regarding benefits. See the response to comment FA11-12 regarding need.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

20161116	20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016				
		11			
	1 1	Virginia, there will be no gas provided for the citizens			
PS3B1-17 cont'd	2	only destruction of property and water facilities. FERC has			
	3	not demonstrated the need for the pipeline or public			
	4	benefits as part of the NEPA process. FERC's failure to			
20.22	I 5	comply with NEPA's purpose and need requirement is			
PS3B1-18	6	especially problematic because MVP would have significant			
	7	adverse impacts to public lands and would require the taking			
	8	of private property through the use of eminent domain.			
	9	The DEIS lacks critical environmental			
PS3B1-19	10	information. NEPA requires agencies to take a hard look at			
	11	the environmental impacts of the proposed project and to			
	12	make that information available to the public. Here, FERC			
	13	released the DEIS despite the absence of information			
	14	necessary to assess the impacts of the project on a wide			
	15	range of resources including streams, wetlands, threatened			
	16	and endangered species, cultural resources and recreational			
	17	resources such as the Appalachian Trail.			
	18	FERC has said that MVP can submit the missing			
	19	information before construction begins. This is unjust.			
	20	The public cannot rely on FERC's assurance that such impacts			
	21	will be successfully mitigated. We the people are not			
	22	collateral damage along with our land to private			
	23	corporations and federal government agencies who seek only			
	24	to enrich themselves in the name of greed at the expense of			
ļ	25	the people and the environment.			

PS3B1-18 The EIS complies with NEPA. See the response to comment IND1-3 regarding eminent domain.

PS3B1-19 See the response to comment FA11-2 and LA5-1 regarding preparation of the draft EIS. See the response to comment IND196-2 regarding pending information in the draft EIS.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

2016111	5-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
DOAD! 20	1	Monroe County is not safer building a pipeline,
PS3B1-20	2	not only because of the dangers to the environment but also
	3	it is too risky for the pipeline itself. We have karst
	4	which poses severe constraints on engineering construction
	5	and potential collapse. Hydro-geology is another concern.
	6	Increased risk of groundwater contamination during and after
	7	pipeline construction where surface water from steep slopes
	8	enters karst aquifers.
	9	At the base of the groundwater re-charge areas
	10	they are vulnerable. Many people in Monroe County depend on
	11	springs and wells for our water source. Once these are
	12	contaminated we have nothing. Water is life. We have steep
PS3B1-21	13	slopes and weak soils. MVP construction will accelerate
	14	run-off and erosion, threatening the integrity of the
	15	pipeline and the people along with our beloved environment.
PS3B1-22	16	This DEIS belongs in the fiction section of the
10001 22	17	library. It is not factual. All the excellent comments
	18	that have been submitted to FERC have basically been
	19	overlooked and disregarded. It has been rubber stamped.
	20	The process is a sham. The people and the environment are
	21	collateral damage. This is not acceptable. We will
	22	continue to fight on since all we have to lose is
	23	everything.
	24	MS. BROWN: Anne A-n-n-e Anne Brown. It was
	25	recently been disclosed that the MVP proposal to construct a

PS3B1-20 Karst is addressed in section 4.1, groundwater in section 4.3, and surface water in section 4.3 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. See the response to comment IND179-2 regarding contamination.

PS3B1-21 Steep slopes are discussed in section 4.1. Soils are addressed in section 4.2 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND70-1 regarding erosion.

PS3B1-22 See the response to comments FA11-2 and LA5-1 regarding preparation of the draft EIS. See the response to comment IND196-5 regarding the FERC review process.

2016111	6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 13		
	1 2 3 4	42 inch pipeline across our region is only part of a larger plan to construct a 500 foot utility corridor along the route which the pipeline would open up. Presumably, once MVP had their pipeline in there would be no effective way		
	5 6 7	that the people and communities affected by this would be able to effectively oppose expanding the route into the corridor.		
PS3B1-23	8 9 10 11	My objections to this whole thing are many. First of all the unnecessary expansion of infrastructure for an industry that is in decline we will always need some gas but the need for gas is in decline. To waste our resources on this pipeline and damage the environment the	PS3B1-23	See the response to comment FA8-1 regarding the 500-foot-wide utility corridor in the Jefferson National Forest. See the response to comment FA11-12 regarding need.
PS3B1-24	13 14 15 16	way it would is just not acceptable to me. The fact that the current fracked gas infrastructure is adequate to meet the declining need of fossil fuels argues against the need for yet another	PS3B1-24	See the response to comment IND2-3 regarding hydraulic fracturing.
PS3B1-25	18 19 20 21	pipeline. This pipeline would cause the destruction of pristine land which is crucial to the development of our tourism industry. It would disrupt the delicate water table and the resultant loss of livable land would mean that many of us would have to leave our land because many people in	PS3B1-25	After pipeline installation underground, the right-of-way would be restored and revegetated. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. Tourism is addressed in section 4.9 of the EIS.
PS3B1-26	22 23 24 25	Summers County are dependent on wells. It would cause contamination of water with the pipe leakage. It wouldn't leak necessarily right away but these pipes leak. We have known that from previous states	PS3B1-26	See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. See the response to comment IND92-1 regarding leaks. See the response to comment LA1-7 regarding herbicides. Organic farms are addressed in section 4.8 of the EIS.

2016111	6-400	11 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 14		
PS3B1-26	1	that have had to deal with the problem of poisoning their		
cont'd	2	water. This would cause a loss of our organic growing		
	3	industry. I am an organic farmer and I am just now getting		
	4	to the point where I am making money growing organic		
	5	vegetables.		
PS3B1-27	6	If this pipeline goes through it will disrupt the		
	7	water table our hydro-electric I mean our the	PS3B1-27	Groundwater is addressed in section 4.3 of the EIS.
	8	people who specialize in the flow of water have demonstrated		
	9	that the water can go sideways, 40 miles. So even though		
	10	this isn't going through my land it would go through a		
	11	neighbor's land that is in my water table shed.		
PS3B1-28	12	The danger of explosions is far greater with this		o d
F33D1-28	13	42 inch pipe than the ones that have already been exploding	PS3B1-28	See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.
	14	for smaller pipes. Most recently there was an explosion in		
	15	Alabama that killed somebody and damaged some other people		
	16	that was a little pipeline. This is a much bigger		
	17	pipeline.		
PS3B1-29	18	Our geologists have said very clearly our terrain		
	19	will not secure our terrain cannot guarantee that the	PS3B1-29	Geology is discussed in section 4.1 of the EIS.
	20	pipeline is not going to shift and fracture. Thanks.		
	21	MR. PEREGOY: Timothy Peregoy, T-i-m-o-t-h-y		
	22	P-e-r-e-g-o-y. Okay I'm an organic farmer of 26 years, a		
	23	teacher and an ecologist. I have been rambling around here		
	24	for 20-some years, we have 8 rivers and the water is a way	PS3B1-30	See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.
PS3B1-30	25	of life for people here. It's pretty simple if you ruin		

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

201611	16-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 15
PS3B1-30	1	the water you will ruin people's lives, there's no doubt.
cont'd	2	The West Virginia GMP space on eco-tourism
	3	people float, people boat, people hike, people do it all and
	4	they do it all around the water or in water sheds or
	5	estuaries of the water and that's what they do. People farm
	6	as an agri-educator we have one of the burgeoning local
	7	food programs in the region. West Virginia is behind in a
	8	lot of things which a lot of people think that they can
	9	sometimes beguile Appalachians.
PS3B1-31	10	But really we have a burgeoning food program but
	11	it is based on the water. You can't feed people without
	12	water. You can't feed people without high quality water and
	13	so really it will run the eco-tourism, it will ruin the farm
	14	land and I have been to Washington County. Have you ever
	15	been to Washington County, PA?
	16	You will probably want to go if you are sitting
	17	here because that county has already been ruined. Penn
	18	State University is a Pennsylvania Association of
	19	Sustainable Agriculture has been trying to help Washington
	20	County for a few years. And Washington County doesn't even
	21	have the same geologic karst that we have. They have a
	22	pretty normal structure but it ran over 2.5 miles in one
	23	lady's organic farm and ruined it and ruined her whole
	24	livelihood and certification.
	25	And it is not even the same type of karst that we

PS3B1-31 Farming is discussed in sections 2, 4.2, and 4.8. Tourism is addressed in section 4.9.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

20161116	5-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 16
	1	have here. Here we are running it, we are running it, we
	2	run it and you never know where it is going to pop up
	3	because that's the way water gets up here. You know that's
	4	why a lot of people here have a gravitational fed spring
	5	because the water is moving around and it bubbles out of the
	6	ground and you never really know where it is going to come
	7	out.
	8	Other contaminants are the same issue. The
	9	contaminant follow the water, people don't know where it is
	10	going to come out. Really I have the FERC statements, the
	11	books I have barely had time to go through them before I
PS3B1-32	12	had to lend them out. One of the ridiculosities of the plan is the manual shut-off valves and the USFS forest service
	14	roads.
	15	
	16	Once again I have got to ask you if you have ever
	17	been up on Keeney's Knob or any of these places in the
		winter time. If it blows the mechanical engineered gate and
	18	you can't get to the manual shut-off valve which some of
	19	them are over 9 miles away until USFS road I'm in great
	20	shape and I have hiked thousands of miles. I would have to
	21	put on a pair of snowshoes to get up in there in the middle
	22	of winter time shutting one of those gate valves off I can
	23	tell you that.
F 33D1-33	24	So really I have got to say it just doesn't make
	25	any sense pumping gas through several states including our

PS3B1-32 See the response to comment PS1B1-15 regarding the MLVs.

PS3B1-33 See the response to comment CO2-1 regarding benefits.

2016111	6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016	7	
		17		
Doeps as	1	state, to get to somebody else's state to sell the gas to		
PS3B1-33 cont'd	2	somebody else has no there's no positive anything for		
	3	West Virginians. A few people may sell their rights		
	4	underground and really that's not a positive. They think		
	5	that's a positive when they are getting that paycheck and		
	6	all their other neighbors think it is a negative.		
	7	So really it has done nothing but this create		
	В	community controversy. Here in Appalachia we are community		
	9	because it is easy to be community in rural places. It		
	10	is harder to be community in the suburbs it is harder to		
	11	have rapport and dialogue and have real communication in		
	12	other places. It's not hard here you know.		W
PS3B1-34	13	And so it is just pretty doggone simple. We have	PS3B1-34	Water resources are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS.
	14	8 rivers in this water shed. We have thousands of acres of		
	15	tributaries there's no way that people can control		
	16	contaminated water, it's not possible. I have read about		
	17	all bodies of water and you can control them in places, you		
	18	can build empowerment dams, you can do this, you can do		
	19	that.		
PS3B1-35	20	And I've been to a compressor station. You and I	PS3B1-35	See the response to comment IND439-3 regarding noise at
	21	couldn't even if you were there and I was here and that		compressor stations.
	22	compressor station was running full blast you can't even		
	23	have a conversation. Not possible. The noise pollution		
PS3B1-36	24	then when they are trucking all of these trucks in the	PS3B1-36	Noise is addressed in section 4.11.2 of the EIS. See the response
	25	state of West Virginia is so poor they can't even keep up		to comment IND288-3 regarding road repairs.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV- Room 1 – November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 18 with their road infrastructure now. PS3B1-36 cont'd With the amount of trucks that go on a road -- I saw them in Washington County, they belly the road. They take out the roads. MS. YOUNG: My name is Jill Young. I am the co-owner of Zenith Springs Farm. We live in Zenith, West Virginia. The reason we live in Zenith, West Virginia having moved 11 years ago from Seattle, Washington -- we came in search of water. And we searched up and down the eastern seaboard, we looked for weeks at a time and we found and bought Zenith Springs Farm because of it has an amazing 12 spring on the farm. 13 It is on the -- we are on the base of Peter's Mountain and we have a limestone fissure from whence the spring explodes. It generates somewhere in the neighborhood of 300 gallons a minute of clear, amazing water. The spring has been tested and it has lots of historic recordings of 17 these testings over the years. 19 We are currently involved in the study with Dr. Dorothy Vesper from the WVU. In addition to having a spring 2.0 on our property, Dropping Lick Creek goes through our property and about a quarter of a mile away is the headwaters of Dropping Lick Creek and it surfaces out of a cave a quarter mile upstream from us. 25 Dorothy Vesper is tracking both of those water

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 1 – November 3, 2016

2016111	20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016		
	1	sources. The temperature, the pH, TDS total dissolved	
	2	solids, conductivity and alkalinity and when Dr. Vesper	
	3	tests those two springs they are from distinctly different	
	4	sources, vastly different sources according to their numbers	
	5	and their recordings a quarter of a mile away and still	
	6	connected by the creek bed.	
	7	To me that tells me that there is stuff going on	
	8	the water is moving underground that we don't know about	
	9	and we don't have a good understanding from whence it came	
	10	and it is inconceivable that without understanding where	
	11	those water sources are and how that water is moving that we	
	12	would proceed ahead to build through that process.	
PS3B1-37	13	I think it is time that we update the current	
A Section of the Control of the Cont	14	geologic study for the area. It is my understanding that	
	15	the study that you are working from was based in 1929 and	
	16	the information is way too old for us to base our futures	
	17	on. Please take a look at the sources of water. Thank you.	
	18	MR. MARTIN: Douglas Martin. I'm Doug Martin,	
	19	I'm 75 years old. Worked at Virginia Tech I'm in my 48th	
	20	year there. I have an undergraduate, Masters Doctorate. I	
	21	grew up in the little town of Newport. I still coach little	
	22	kids third generation baseball. I go to the Methodist	
	23	Church that was built in 1850 in the Ruritan Club that's 65	
	24	years old. Our covered bridge is 100 years old.	
PS3B1-38	25	A lot of local culture there we work, in fact	

PS3B1-37

Geology is discussed in section 4.1 of the EIS. The surface waters that would be impacted are taken from recent studies or published topographic maps. It is unclear which 1929 source the commentor is referring to.

PS3B1-38

The Greater Newport Rural Historic District is discussed in section 4.10 of the EIS. The Newport Mount Olivet Methodist Church is about 430 feet away from the pipeline. The Link Red Covered Bridge is about 365 feet away from the pipeline; the Reynolds Covered Bridge 2,415 feet. The pipeline would be 945 feet away from the 1933 Newport High School. The pipeline would be 3,353 feet way from the Newport Volunteer Fire Department. No homes would be taken in Newport for installation of the MVP; and no people removed. See also the response to comment FA8-1 regarding the 500-foot-wide utility corridor in the Jefferson National Forest.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 1 – November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 20 Colin Powell, I have a picture of him with my son for their PS3B1-38 civic work that they did. And the pipeline is coming cont'd through -- Newport in Giles County is an official village designated by the General Assembly built along the Old Cumberland Gap Turnpike Road, 1994 placed on the National Registry as a historical place. In 2000 Greater Newport Area with 737 contributing structures placed on the Greater Newport Historical District and National Registry. I mentioned earlier the Methodist Church started in 1850 and early inquiries to FERC said no you are not close enough. 12 Well now that they have tweaked the road this person they take their house (showing pictures) -- his dad was a World War II POW, he was a military person. This was the church -- this is the center of the road, this is the church and this is one of the old houses in the historical district. 17 18 The pipeline comes directly through the old high school -- it's not there now, but where it was and let me see what else I can tell you. The -- like I said the proposed pipeline now takes two homes -- there's just to the east of this is the high school I graduated from, it was a nice place it's now the rec center and a private school for little kids. It was coming right by that -- right just to the

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                     21
            right of that is the Newport Rescue Squad -- it is coming
            right by the Rescue Squad. Now it has been tweaked a little
            bit, I call it pipeline gerrymandering. So they tweaked it
            and like I said I'm a Virginia Tech employee if I could
            remember but somewhere in the old literature it says be
            careful when you come through Newport because you have
            affluent Virginia Tech faculty.
                       So when does affluency and -- they have built the
            line around those people -- the guy that I showed you there
            -- they worked all their live, he is on disability his wife
            is 75-76 still working. And one of the surveyors told them,
            "We are going to take your home." You know this is where --
            and they made it appear the reason we are is because they
            protested here.
                       So closing the bicentennial people came through
            and thoroughly enjoyed it in 1996 this is Loretta Lynn's
            husband if you are in to country music, real nice people.
       17
            Now we have got Mountain Valley coming and that just doesn't
            make any sense. Why would you come through a village that
            is personified Americana.
       21
                       A lady that has since passed away was chief of
            nursing at the invasion of Normandy, 600 surgeries a day.
            Another guy there was one of 10 the first off the copter
            when they sent them into North Vietnam to rescue the troops
            and it is like thanks for your service, but we are going to
```

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

		<u> </u>
2016111	.6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 22
	1	build a 42 inch pipeline that includes in there we can build
	2	another 42 inch pipeline.
	3	We are talking about a 500 foot swath through our
	4	county. Now would you answer me in three minutes? Okay.
	5	MR. WOMACK: My name is Scott Womack,
	6	W-o-m-a-c-k. I haven't been able to read the entire Draft
PS3B1-39	7	EIS but I read probably half of it and I guess my chief
	8	concern with the Draft EIS is that it lays out the potential
	9	impact of the pipeline.
	10	It mentions that the company will take steps to
	11	mitigate those but I couldn't find anywhere where it
	12	discusses details of what the mitigation would be. And like
	13	any curative action the cure can be as bad or worse than the
	14	disease. Not that it is a disease but then the process.
	15	So I would like to see some at least brief
	16	mention of kind of what sort of mitigation and actions we
	17	are talking about, especially because in the opening line or
	18	the opening executive summary it basically said at the end
	19	that anything that was identified in the EIS could be
	20	reasonably addressed by the company using mitigation, so
	21	that's really all I have to say about it, alright thank you.
	22	You all have a good evening.
	23	MR. CHASNOFF: My name is Joseph Chasnoff,
	24	C-h-a-s-n-o-f-f. Okay this is directed to FERC and to the
	25	Forest Service. On August 1, 2016 the Council on

PS3B1-39 Each subsection within section 4 of the EIS provides mitigation measures. The plans are listed in section 2.

20161116-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
	20
1	Environmental Quality Executive Office of the President
2	issued its final guidance for federal departments and
3	agencies on consideration of greenhouse gas emissions and
4	the effects of climate change and National Environmental
5	Policy Act reviews.
6	"Climate change is a fundamental environmental
7	issue and its effects fall squarely within the purview."
8	This document continues, "And recommends that the agencies
9	quantify proposed agency's action projected and direct and
10	indirect greenhouse gas emissions."
11	This final guidance for federal
12	agencies applies to both FERC and the Forest Service and
13	discusses methods to appropriately analyze or reasonable
14	foreseeable direct and indirect and cumulative greenhouse
15	gas emissions and climate effects and guides the
16	consideration of short and long-term effects and benefits in
17	the alternatives and mitigation analysis contained in the
18	Draft or Final EIS prepared by a federal agency pursuant to
19	its NEPA responsibilities.
20	The document goes on to state that NEPA is
21	"designed to promote consideration and potential effects on
22	the human environment that would result from proposed
23	federal agency actions before decisions are made. NEPA
24	review should identify measures to avoid minimize and
25	mitigate adverse effects of federal agency actions."

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

20161116	-4001	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 24
	1	This document also reviews the urgency of
	2	addressing the causes of climate change and says, "Broadly
	3	stated the effects of climate change observed to date that
	4	are projected to occur in the future include frequent and
	5	enhanced heatwayes, larger fire seasons and more severe wild
	6	fires, degraded air quality, more heavy downpours, flooding,
	7	increased draught, greater sea level rise and intense
	8	storms, harmed water resources, harm to agriculture, ocean
	9	acidification and harm to wildlife and eco-systems."
	10	Further I quote, "A statement that a proposed
	11	action represents only a small fraction of global emissions
	12	is not an appropriate basis for deciding whether or to what
	13	extent to consider climate change impacts under NEPA."
	14	Turning your attention to the Draft EIS issued by
	15	FERC for the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project we have only
	16	to consider that Mountain Valley Pipeline is a "fracked gas
	17	pipeline" of the largest size namely 42 inches in diameter.
	18	In order to realize that if the executive orders on climate
	19	change and the Council of Environmental Quality guidance on
	20	greenhouse gas emissions apply to any federal agency or
	21	agency action it most certainly applies to this
	22	particular NEPA review.
PS3B1-40	23	Methane the main component of fracked gas is
1 3 3 1 4 0	24	the most potent of all of the greenhouse gases. Sadly and
	25	shockingly the Draft EIS was written and published without

PS3B1-40

Climate change is discussed in sections 4.11 and 4.13 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND2-3 regarding hydraulic fracturing. Renewable energy alternatives are discussed in section 3 of the EIS. See also the response to comment IND40-1 regarding renewable energy.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 1 – November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 25 any of the quantitative analysis required with respect to PS3B1-40 greenhouse gas emissions. The parts left out include the cont'd effects of the fracked gas pipeline in promoting fracking and the fracking fields and the release of methane in all of the fracked wells which has been quantified to be somewhere in the range from 2 and to 7% of the methane which is released into the atmosphere. How much -- so the quantitative analysis must include the sources of the greenhouse gas emissions -- all of them, direct and indirect and it must have to answer the following questions. How much unburned methane will escape into the atmosphere and from the fracked wells that will be drilled over the lifetime of this project? Over the expected lifetime how much unburned methane will leak from the pipeline itself, the compressor stations and the transfer facilities? How much CO2 will be added to the atmosphere as a result of burning the fossil fuel transported in the pipeline? 19 What is the greenhouse gas emission cost to the environment of fueling all the earth-moving equipment and transporting material including the pipe needed to instruct the fossil fuel infrastructure? Are there clean alternatives of energy that could meet our energy needs with less impact upon the environment? The answer to that one is 25 yes.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

		·
2016111	6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 26
	1	My life runs on solar energy. And
	2	that's a change that we all need to make in the society
	3	quickly and with the kind of determination when this country
	4	went to World War II we harnessed the nation to deal with an
	5	impending crisis. This crisis of climate change is
	6	unfortunately much bigger and more impactful than even a war
	7	which this nation fought in the 1940's.
PS3B1-41	8	The subject of climate change and effect upon the
1 0 3 5 1 11	9	planet is daunting and humbling. I am certainly unprepared
	10	and unable and unqualified to answer complicated crucial
	11	questions that I and many others are asking. This task
	12	however is squarely in front of our federal agencies
	13	including the FERC and the Forest Service when they consider
	14	the future of our nation's energy infrastructure.
	15	And this pipeline is just exactly that type of
	16	decision. There is no project that could be brought in
	17	front of the FERC that would be more pertinent to
	18	determining the energy, infrastructure future of this nation
	19	and it needs that infrastructure needs to be 100% clean
	20	energy as soon as possible to mitigate devastating effects
	21	which already are happening and will continue to happen
	22	because of climate change.
	23	As I understand it there does not exist a more
	24	serious or impactful subject confronting our government or
	25	the human race. The Mountain Valley Pipeline Draft EIS

PS3B1-41 Renewable energy alternatives are discussed in section 3 of the EIS. See also the response to comment IND40-1 regarding renewable energy.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

2016111	6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
		2.1
	1	doesn't even come close to beginning to address this subject
	2	and the whole DEIS should be reconsidered for that reason.
	3	Thank you.
	4	MR. OLSON: My name is Dana Olson, D-a-n-a
	5	O-l-s-o-n. As a resident of Monroe County, West Virginia,
	6	living at the foot of Peter's Mountain I am appalled at all
	1.7	the information totally ignored and dismissed by FERC. In
PS3B1-42	8	the DEIS for the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project for the
	9	past two years I and many other citizens in the area have
	10	furnished information about springs, wetlands, karst areas,
	11	steep slope, endangered species, depths to bedrock, special
	12	places of cultural historical significance and countless
	13	other issues.
	14	Most of these have never been addressed and
	15	simply glossed over with a statement such as "This will be
	16	mitigated." You cannot mitigate this majestic one of a kind
	17	mountain, Peter's Mountain. You cannot fix water once you
	18	taint it.
	19	One example of this total disregard for
	20	information is found on page 4-73 Table 4.3 1-2 of the DEIS.
	21	This table lists zero springs or falls in Monroe County.
	22	When dozens upon dozens of springs and falls are in or near
	23	the MVP corridor have been reported is such an example.
	24	I know this has been done as I have been actively
	25	involved with "Save Monroe" and "Discover Monroe" in
•		

PS3B1-42

The EIS addresses springs in section 4.3, wetlands in sections 4.3, karst in section 4.1, steep slopes in section 4.1, endangered species in section 4.7, bedrock in section 4.1, and cultural resources in section 4.10. See the response to comment IND401-5 regarding pending water wells.

2016111	L6-400	01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 28		
PS3B1-43	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	providing this information. Mountain Valley Pipeline has not provided critical information required in response to many questions raised by FERC staff, U.S. Forest Service and other agencies. FERC has failed to follow NEPA regulations 15-02.9A where it states Draft Environmental Impact Statements be prepared in accordance with the scope decided upon in the scoping process and the Draft Statement shall fulfill and satisfy to the fullest extent the possible requirements for Final Statements in Section 102C of the	PS3B1-43	Mountain Valley has filed supplemental information in response to our EIRs, and we have included these data in the final EIS.
PS3B1-44	10 11 12 13 14 15 16	If the Draft Statement is too inadequate to preclude meaningful analysis the Agency shall prepare and circulate a revised Draft of the appropriate portion. The Agency shall make every effort to disclose and discuss at appropriate points in the Draft Statement all danger points of view, all the environmental impacts, all the alternatives	PS3B1-44	See the response to comments FA11-2 and LA5-1 regarding preparation of the draft EIS.
PS3B1-45	17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	including the proposed action. For this reason and more I ask FERC to take no action and reject the MVP Project. Furthermore I oppose any corridor across Peter's Mountain, the Jefferson National Forest as unnecessary and refute this proposal as a form of state-sponsored terrorism perpetrated by FERC upon the people of the area and the users of the Jefferson National Forest, the Appalachian Trail and the citizens of West Virginia and Virginia, thank you.	PS3B1-45	Impacts on the Jefferson National Forest and ANST are discussed in section 4.8 of the EIS.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

	400	FERC DDE (Imofficial) 11/16/2016			
20101116-	20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016				
	1	MS. KNAPP: Carley C-a-r-l-e-y Knapp K-n-a-p-p.			
PS3B1-46	2	I wanted to come in to ask please that the Mountain Valley			
	3	Pipeline not be allowed access through the Allegheny			
	4	Mountain Range. The ecological cost is far too high. This			
	5	is the third most bio-diverse region in the country. This			
	6	mountain range formed when all the continents were still			
	7	one, a billion years ago.			
	8	And this one action this one pipeline could			
	9	cause a ripple effect of destruction and degradation to the			
1	10	whole eco-system. Ultimately citizens of West Virginia will			
PS3B1-47	11	pay this huge cost with their health. The entire area will			
	12	suffer whether the pipeline crosses through their property			
i	13	or not.			
ā	14	The pipeline plan I find immoral. It is			
	15	senseless and it is unjust. People who live here have a			
:	16	spiritual connection to the land also. God is present in			
	17	the environmental life in this region in the forest, in the			
:	18	animal and plant life God has revealed to us. For			
:	19	generations the families of Native Americans, African			
ž	20	Americans and European Americans have been rooted here in			
2	21	the beauty of God's holy creation connected to the living			
2	22	spirit of the land.			
2	23	Great confusion, chaos and harm is done to us			
2	24	when we lose this connection to the land because of			
2	25	destructive, catastrophic practices that wreak havoc rather			

PS3B1-46 The MVP pipeline route does not cross the Allegheny Mountain Range. The EIS concluded that for most resources there would not be significant adverse effects.

PS3B1-47 The potential health effects regarding methane are discussed in section 4.12 of the EIS.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 1 – November 3, 2016

than protect, that break down rather than build up the people of this region. This area is our ecological sanctuary. Please do not send machinery to blow large sections of it up, thank you. MR. PILKINGTON: Jonathan Pilkington, P-i-1-k-i-n-g-t-o-n. I'm concerned with several issues stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They said they are going to do an open trench and that they were doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we will not be able to comment on it after it has been completed until it goes into the EIS. I think that scour analysis should have been done for to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. PS3B1-49 PS3B1-49 PS3B1-40 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic feet of gas that contains carbon out of the ground and they	2 people of this region. 3 This area is our ecological sanctuary. Please do 4 not send machinery to blow large sections of it up, thank 5 you. 6 MR. FILKINGTON: Jonathan Pilkington, 7 P-i-l-k-i-n-g-t-o-n. I'm concerned with several issues 8 stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in 9 particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They 10 said they are going to do an open trench and that they were 11 doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we 12 will not be able to comment on it after it has been 13 completed until it goes into the EIS. 14 I think that scour analysis should have been done 15 prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. 16 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 1 am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	2016111	6-400	01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 30
This area is our ecological sanctuary. Please do 4 not send machinery to blow large sections of it up, thank 5 you. 6 MR. FILKINGTON: Jonathan Pilkington, 7 P-i-l-k-i-n-g-t-o-n. I'm concerned with several issues 8 stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in 9 particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They 10 said they are going to do an open trench and that they were 11 doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we 12 will not be able to comment on it after it has been 13 completed until it goes into the EIS. 14 I think that scour analysis should have been done 15 prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. PS3B1-49 16 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 20 I am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	This area is our ecological sanctuary. Please do 4 not send machinery to blow large sections of it up, thank 5 you. 6 MR. PILKINGTON: Jonathan Pilkington, 7 P-i-l-k-i-n-g-t-o-n. I'm concerned with several issues 8 stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in 9 particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They 10 said they are going to do an open trench and that they were 11 doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we 12 will not be able to comment on it after it has been 13 completed until it goes into the EIS. 14 I think that scour analysis should have been done 15 prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. PS3B1-49 16 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 20 I am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		1	than protect, that break down rather than build up the
not send machinery to blow large sections of it up, thank you. MR. PILKINGTON: Jonathan Filkington, P-i-l-k-i-n-g-t-o-n. I'm concerned with several issues stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They said they are going to do an open trench and that they were doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we will not be able to comment on it after it has been completed until it goes into the EIS. I think that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. PS3B1-49 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	not send machinery to blow large sections of it up, thank you. MR. PILKINGTON: Jonathan Pilkington, P-i-l-k-i-n-g-t-o-n. I'm concerned with several issues stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They said they are going to do an open trench and that they were doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we will not be able to comment on it after it has been completed until it goes into the EIS. It hink that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. PS3B1-49 If I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		2	people of this region.
MR. PILKINGTON: Jonathan Pilkington, P-i-1-k-i-n-g-t-c-n. I'm concerned with several issues stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They said they are going to do an open trench and that they were doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we will not be able to comment on it after it has been completed until it goes into the EIS. I think that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. PS3B1-49 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-49 PS3B1-49 PS3B1-50 MR. PILKINGTON: Jonathan Pilkington, P-i-1-k-i-n-g-t-o-n. I'm concerned with several issues stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They said they are going to do an open trench and that they were doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we will not be able to comment on it after it has been completed until it goes into the EIS. I think that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. PS3B1-49 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		3	This area is our ecological sanctuary. Please do
PS3B1-48 MR. PILKINGTON: Jonathan Pilkington, P-i-l-k-i-n-g-t-o-n. I'm concerned with several issues stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They said they are going to do an open trench and that they were doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we will not be able to comment on it after it has been completed until it goes into the EIS. I think that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. PS3B1-49 PS3B1-49 T am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-48 MR. PILKINGTON: Jonathan Pilkington, P-i-1-k-i-n-g-t-o-n. I'm concerned with several issues stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They said they are going to do an open trench and that they were doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we will not be able to comment on it after it has been completed until it goes into the EIS. I think that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. PS3B1-49 PS3B1-49 T am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		4	not send machinery to blow large sections of it up, thank
PS3B1-48 PS3B1-48 PS3B1-48 PS3B1-48 PS3B1-48 PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 PS3B1-69 PS3B1-69 PS3B1-60 PS3B1-70 PS3B1-	PS3B1-48 PS3B1-48 PS3B1-48 PS3B1-48 PS3B1-48 PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 PS3B1-68 PS3B1-68 PS3B1-68 PS3B1-68 PS3B1-69 PS3B1-69 PS3B1-69 PS3B1-69 PS3B1-60 PS3B1-60 PS3B1-60 PS3B1-70 PS3B1-		5	you.
PS3B1-48 8 stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in 9 particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They 10 said they are going to do an open trench and that they were 11 doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we 12 will not be able to comment on it after it has been 13 completed until it goes into the EIS. 14 I think that scour analysis should have been done 15 prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. 16 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how 20 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 21 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 22 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 23 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-48 8 stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in 9 particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They 10 said they are going to do an open trench and that they were 11 doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we 12 will not be able to comment on it after it has been 13 completed until it goes into the EIS. 14 I think that scour analysis should have been done 15 prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. 16 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how 20 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 21 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 22 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 23 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		6	MR. PILKINGTON: Jonathan Pilkington,
PS3B1-48 9 particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They 10 said they are going to do an open trench and that they were 11 doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we 12 will not be able to comment on it after it has been 13 completed until it goes into the EIS. 14 I think that scour analysis should have been done 15 prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. 16 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-48 9 particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They 10 said they are going to do an open trench and that they were 11 doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we 12 will not be able to comment on it after it has been 13 completed until it goes into the EIS. 14 I think that scour analysis should have been done 15 prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. PS3B1-49 16 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 1 am also concerned with climate change how 2 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 2 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 2 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 2 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		7	P-i-l-k-i-n-g-t-o-n. I'm concerned with several issues
9 particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They 10 said they are going to do an open trench and that they were 11 doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we 12 will not be able to comment on it after it has been 13 completed until it goes into the EIS. 14 I think that scour analysis should have been done 15 prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. 16 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	9 particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They 10 said they are going to do an open trench and that they were 11 doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we 12 will not be able to comment on it after it has been 13 completed until it goes into the EIS. 14 I think that scour analysis should have been done 15 prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. 16 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		8	stated in the Draft Environmental Impact Study. One in
doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we will not be able to comment on it after it has been completed until it goes into the EIS. I think that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we will not be able to comment on it after it has been completed until it goes into the EIS. I think that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-48	9	particular is the crossing of the Greenbrier River. They
will not be able to comment on it after it has been completed until it goes into the EIS. I think that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	will not be able to comment on it after it has been completed until it goes into the EIS. I think that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		10	said they are going to do an open trench and that they were
prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. I think that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. If a malso concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		11	doing a scour analysis which has not been completed and we
PS3B1-49 I think that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-49 I think that scour analysis should have been done prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study. I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		12	will not be able to comment on it after it has been
PS3B1-49 16 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-49 16		13	completed until it goes into the EIS.
PS3B1-49 16 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-49 16 I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 20 I am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		14	I think that scour analysis should have been done
PS3B1-49 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-49 17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		15	prior to even issuing the Draft Environmental Impact Study.
17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. 20 I am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	17 study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor 18 station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I 19 don't think that's mitigation at all. 20 I am also concerned with climate change how 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	DC2D1 40	16	I am also concerned with their mitigation throughout the
PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	P33D1-49	17	study. It says they are going to mitigate the compressor
PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-50 I am also concerned with climate change how they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		18	station's emissions by buying carbon taxes or something. I
PS3B1-50 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-50 21 they address climate change. I don't think that was fully 22 thought out and really all they are saying is they are 23 responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five 24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		19	don't think that's mitigation at all.
they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	they address climate change. I don't think that was fully thought out and really all they are saying is they are responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		20	I am also concerned with climate change how
responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	PS3B1-50	21	they address climate change. I don't think that was fully
24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic	24 compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic		22	thought out and really all they are saying is they are
			23	responsible for climate change is the carbon from their five
25 feet of gas that contains carbon out of the ground and they	25 feet of gas that contains carbon out of the ground and they		24	compressor stations. They are pumping billions of cubic
			25	feet of gas that contains carbon out of the ground and they

PS3B1-48

Mountain Valley now proposes to cross the Greenbrier River using dry techniques including a coffer dam. Section 4.3 of the EIS has been revised to include updated scour analysis information provided by MVP in October 2016 and analyzed by FERC staff.

PS3B1-49

As stated in section 4.11.1.3 of the EIS, except for Mountain Valley's Bradshaw Compressor Station (which is subject to Title V permitting), emissions from the new compressor stations would be minor sources of air pollution. Using low NOx turbine combustors, low emission levels would be achieved with normal engine maintenance and operation using pipeline quality natural Implementation of BAT for Equitrans' Redhook Compressor Station as required by the PADEP air quality permitting regulations would minimize emissions of criteria air pollutant. In addition, modeled air quality screening analysis performed for each of the new compressor stations (the MVP's Bradshaw, Harris, and Stallworth and the EEP's Redhook) show that emissions due to the compressor stations' operations would not exceed the NAAQS. Therefore, any emissions resulting from operation of the compressor facilities would not be expected to have significant impacts on local or regional air quality.

PS3B1-50

Climate change is addressed in sections 4.11 and 4.13 of the EIS.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016						
		31				
	200					
	1	can accessible, easily accessible, readily accessible and				
	2	cheap for all of these power plants to convert from coal if				
	3	they just pump carbon.				
	4	People think that gas is cleaner than coal. It				
	5	is I worked in a coal-fired power plant and worked in a				
	6	gas-fired power plant. It is cleaner but it still emits				
	7	carbon, they both emit carbon. So I am concerned about				
	8	that. And I have one other concern I can't think of the				
	9	other one. Thank you.				
PS3B1-51	10	I'm also concerned about the safety factor of a				
	11	42 inch pipeline going through this rugged terrain. I think				
	12	a 42 inch pipeline has never even been tried on this rugged				
	13	terrain. The 20 inch pipeline blew up last year in				
	14	Barboursville and a 30 inch pipeline blew up and melted the				
	15	interstate up in Sissonville.				
PS3B1-52	16	This is a heavier pipeline it is not I mean, a				
	17	lot of engineers civil engineers will tell you it is				
	18	impossible to put a 42 inch pipeline straight down a				
	19	mountain at an 8% grade and it not fail. I mean it might				
	20	not fail immediately but within the first year it will fail				
	21	and that's not even saying unforeseen issues like				
	22	instability or cracks or anything just straight up				
	23	technically the steel is not strong enough to go have a mile				
	24	straight down a mountain.				
	25	And I talked to a FERC guy that helped write the				

PS3B1-51 See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. See the response to comment LA1-4 regarding existing 42-inch-diameter natural gas pipelines in karst terrain.

PS3B1-52 Engineers reviewed the Applicants' pipeline designs.

2016111	L6-400	11 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 32		
PS3B1-53	1 2	DEIS stating that and he said they have a section on safety but safety is not theirs it is the Department of Transportation. I think FERC should be extremely concerned	PS3B1-53	See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.
	4 5 6 7 8	about the safety of this pipeline because they are blowing up everywhere. I mean you can't go a month, a week, barely without a pipeline somewhere in this country exploding and killing people and damaging property and setting forest	F33B1-33	
PS3B1-54	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	fires. Just yesterday, the day before Sunday the gasoline pipeline blew up in Alabama, the second time in a month and a half. I'm concerned about that. I think FERC should be too, thank you. MR. MARTIN: Perry Martin. My name is Perry Martin. I'm a lifelong resident of Newport, Virginia. I am opposed to the current Mountain Valley Pipeline route. My concerns that I would like to express cross a number of issues. One in particular I believe the current DEIS is very inaccurate in terms of a number of issues on its impact with the community of Newport, particularly most	PS3B1-54	See the response to comments FA11-2 and LA5-1 regarding preparation of the draft EIS. The Newport Historic District and Greater Newport Rural Historic District are discussed in section 4.10 of the EIS.
PS3B1-55	20 21 22 23 24 25	specifically I would say that since the DEIS was released that path has changed. I serve as Trustee of Newport head of Trustees for Newport Mt. Olive United Methodist Church. The route has shifted to where it is immediately adjacent to our property. This would put us in a blast zone. It puts us	PS3B1-55	The pipeline would be about 430 feet away from the Newport Mount Olivet Methodist Church. See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.

20161116	6-400	11 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016			
	1	also in a line of site where it is right there right at our			
PS3B1-56	2	church. Additionally we have a community village green		PS3B1-56	There are more than 300,000 miles of natural gas pipelines
	3	that's right there. This has also moved closer to where			currently in the United States; many are close to churches,
	4	there are a number of community events that are held very			schools, hospitals, etc.
	5	regular.			
	6	I did bring this today this is a fairly			
	7	accurate rendering of the community as it looks from Route			
	8	42. We haven't had that much snow in a while I'll say that			
	9	but this gives you an idea of the view of the community			
	10	and then where that pipe roughly would come through there.			Visual impacts are addressed in section 4.8 of the EIS.
PS3B1-57	11	My concern is from a visual impact this is a very			
1 33 11-37	12	significant community that again an artist has saw fit to		PS3B1-57	
	13	capture that scene there and it is a very popular			
	14	photograph. I am also concerned twice in recent years we			
	15	have had the Board of Supervisors have community meetings			
	16	about revitalization in this area.			
	17	We have talked about streetscaping, the planting			
	18	of trees, repairing of sidewalks this would go right in			
	19	the middle of where that has been discussed in previous			
PS3B1-58	20	years. So my concern is about the historic community the impact on it. But this is a vibrant community where there		PS3B1-58	The MVP pipeline would be about 945 feet away from the
1002100	21				
	22	is active programs and also people looking to the future.			Newport Recreation Center. Only intervenors would have standing to challenge a Commission decision.
	23	As we speak tonight there is a community meeting			
	24	that looks at the future of our recreation center which			
	25	again is influenced by this pipe. This is a monthly meeting			

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                     34
            where if I were not here I would be there talking about the
            future directions of this community center and the program
            that we want to do there.
                       So this impacts kids -- this impacts all ages. I
            don't think these things are very adequately represented in
            the DEIS statement. I do not think that they are a very
            easy pick-up on a mapping scenario and I think it is very
            important that they are heard. I am a life-long resident of
            the community. I am pursuing a Doctorate at Virginia Tech
            right now in agricultural and community leadership and so a
            lot of my path has been informed by real life experiences of
            community leadership in this community.
       13
                       And so I would say any pipe that comes to the
            Newport Community is going to be met with a very, very
            fierce resistance. Is that the time? Okay and so again as
            we are looking at litigation and those pipes, this is going
            to be a very drawn out process and our heals are dug in in
            Newport, thank you.
       19
                       MR. BROUSSARD: Okay my name is James Travers
            Broussard, T-r-a-v-e-r-s and the last name is Broussard,
            B-r-o-u-s-s-a-r-d. So what I am here to talk about is I
            moved to this location for the beauty and splendor of it and
            I left a city suburb that was getting pretty shitty and I
            don't want somebody bringing the shitty into my beautiful
            splendor. That's it -- that's my whole bottom line.
```

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 1 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                       35
                         I don't want their shitty in my splendor. That's
PS3B1-59
              it. If we could polish this up with a bazillion words in a
              book that thick is just not what I have to say. Thank you.
                         MS. BROUSSARD: Diane Broussard,
              B-r-o-u-s-s-a-r-d the same last name. Speaking of health
              problems I moved here for the healing properties of the
              mountain and the area. We moved here about 4 years ago and
              we left our home in Maryland -- 6 or 7 hour trip because I
              could no longer breathe there in that environment.
                         I searched for 5 years -- my husband and I
              searched for 5 years to find a place where I could breathe
              -- where the environment would permit me to breathe so I
              wouldn't have to go on different kinds of medications and
              deal with the side effects. I can breathe here without any
              medications. The air here is pure.
         16
                         The environment here is healing and excuse me let
              me look at my notes -- when we were looking for property we
         17
              saw photos that included a view of the mountains from our
              property. We fell in love with the view and that's why we
              made the long trip to check out the property.
         21
                         And once we were there we bought our property for
              the view. In fact we have met many people here that have
              transplanted here from all over the country, from Florida,
              from New England states, from Arizona, from Texas, all over
              for the healing of this mountain for this climate and they
```

PS3B1-59 Visual impacts are discussed in section 4.8 of the EIS.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016		
		36
	1	vanaised have for that vacage. Three nearly are and
		remained here for that reason. Three people on our road
	2	have already moved out the pipeline is threatening and
	3	reading through this feel even more threatened.
	4	I don't know if either of you have read all the
	5	way through this or not. I am much more frightened after
PS3B1-60	6	reading this than before I read it. I think this is
	7	supposed to be like you know a little comfort system like we
	8	are going to do this, we are going to do that but in reading
	9	through this what I find is they don't have an understanding
	10	or they do when they are not letting on of how fragile the
	111	karst is and how easily it can disrupt our water flow.
PS3B1-61	12	But back to the health problem I suffer from
	13	lime disease also and that causes my hearing to be very
	14	hypersensitive to the point any loud noises or any medium
	15	loud noises that continuous will be painful and they will
	16	make me totally unproductive I just shut down its like
	17	kind of like a child with autism when you have too much
	18	input.
	19	In reading through this this project will
	20	definitely hurt me to the point where we will be forced to
	21	move. I don't know if MVP or FERC will help people find
	22	another home. I just don't know I didn't see anything
	23	about that in this booklet but to survive I would have to
	24	move and go through the whole process again of trying to
	25	find a place with clean air. There is not many of them left

PS3B1-60 Karst is addressed in section 4.1 of the EIS. Water resources are addressed in section 4.3 of the EIS.

PS3B1-61 See the response to comment PS3B1-49 regarding air emissions. See the response to comment IND439-3 regarding noise impacts. Mountain Valley would not force landowners to move from their house.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

2016111	6-4001	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 37
	1	out there, there aren't.
	2	And maybe neither one of you people with FERC
	3	have to deal with breathing problems but it is your life.
	4	If you can't breathe you are gone. If you have a child with
	5	asthma you know where I am coming from you want to find a
	6	place where you can breathe. This place, this county is a
	7	paradise. It is very healing. There are many people that
	8	have benefitted.
	9	And we have to sacrifice. There aren't jobs
	10	close by. My husband hasn't been able to find work so we
	11	are living off of a meager savings that we have until social
	12	security sets in. So we don't want to move. We don't want
	13	to lose everything. I mean he started a small farm, we have
PS3B1-62	14	honeybees, organic crops and our honeybee keeping is
	15	organic.
	16	You know we are doing everything exactly how you
	17	are supposed to do it to maintain the environment and then
	18	within months this pipeline wants to come through and just
	19	take away everything we moved for and everything we worked
	20	for and everything we love here and nobody is listening.
	21	They say they want public comments but nobody is
PS3B1-63	22	doing anything. Look elsewhere because this mountain is not
1 03D1 03	23	the right place for this pipeline. It shouldn't be here.
	24	When I first wrote to Kim Bowes back in mid-November I
	25	mean mid 2015 I told her there has been an error in planning

PS3B1-62 Organic farms are addressed in section 4.8 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND76-1 regarding bees.

PS3B1-63

Route selection is discussed in section 3 of the EIS. Karst is addressed in section 4.1 of the EIS. See the response to comment LA1-4 regarding existing 42-inch-diameter natural gas pipelines in karst terrain. See the response to comment LA5-1 regarding stakeholder comments.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 1 – November 3, 2016

		stown Elementary School, I eterstown, w v - Room I - November 3,
2016111	6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 38
PS3B1-63	1	that the karst is not the place to put this pipeline.
cont'd	2	And reading through the book there's just total
	3	lack of knowledge and ignorance about the karst. Its
	4	fragility and it is God-given mission here in Monroe County
	5	as a conduit for resident's drinking water. You know what a
	6	conduit is. The water goes all through this karst. If you
	7	damage the water, or if you contaminate it that flows
	8	through the whole area through all the caves and it is
	9	going to hurt all these different people.
	10	I don't like MVP or FERC looking at us as
	11	expendable and that's exactly what's happening here. Also
	12	looking through this do either of you have children? No
	13	okay well maybe looking through this it is the longest
	14	comic strip that I have ever read. And I say that because
	15	when I was reading through it there was a picture forming in
	16	my mind an analogy if you want to call it that, of a
	17	child that wants a puppy.
	18	And that child will do anything, say anything
	19	that he has to he or she has to in order to get that
	20	puppy. And that's what this MVP is it's like a child
	21	asking for a puppy a pipeline and it is going to say
PS3B1-64	22	whatever whatever you want to hear so they can say yes we
13351-04	23	are safe this pipeline is safe and it is not.
	24	And everybody knows that. There was a pipeline
	25	explosion just days ago. Things don't go as planned or as

PS3B1-64 See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016		
		39
	1	they say they are going to mitigate it and this is just one
	2	big comic strip. And as a FERC representative I think it
	3	will be a crime to permit MVP to conduct any sort of
	4	construction or any company for that matter of this
	5	magnitude through this karst conduit.
PS3B1-65		It will kill the residents in one way or another,
	7	either by slow contamination or deprivation of our water
	8	supply, a tragic death by gas explosion or the worst yet is
	9	death of their spirit because this mountain Peter's
	10	Mountain holds a lot of spirit. And once you are here for a
	11	while I don't know how long you have been here, how long
	12	you are staying if it is just a drive through once you
	13	are here for a while the mountain works on you.
	14	And that will be destroyed with this project
	15	there's no way to avoid it.
	16	MS. CHLEPAS: My name is Patti P-a-t-t-i
PS3B1-66	17	C-h-l-e-p-a-s. I'm here to speak primarily about the
13311-00	18	narrows of Hans Creek which runs right through the pipeline
	19	route. It is one of the most spectacularly beautiful
	20	pristine mountain settings and in and of itself it is a
	21	narrows so that means it is like a tiny canyon. The
	22	pipeline route bisects it it just blasts it.
	23	The idea that that would be obliterated is just
	24	blasphemous to me because it just doesn't seem possible. I
	25	mean there are bear up there, there are all kinds of

PS3B1-65 See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.

PS3B1-66 The pipeline would be installed below the narrows of Hans Creek not through it.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

2016111	6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 40
		40
	1	wildlife. We have a farm that we named Birds on Farm. We
	1 2	have an aviary my husband spoke earlier about our aviary.
PS3B1-67	3	We have honeybees and of course we would lose our aviary due
	4	to the defoliation that they are planning as a result.
	1.5	So and I'm a geologist too so I'm well aware
PS3B1-68	6	of the fact that we would lose our well. We are on a well.
	7	But just the protection of that narrows of Hans Creek should
	8	be considered really the protection of the entire area
	9	should be considered but that little area is such a jewel.
	10	And there are also sites that are spiritual sites back in
	11	there because there is a church right next to us and they do
	12	baptisms in the creek. It's just spectacular.
	13	And I can't imagine that this would go through
	14	that that could possibly go just seems incomprehensible. I
	15	just wanted to say that thank you.
	16	MS. NEEL: Arna A-r-n-a Neel N-e-e-1. Well my
	17	address is on the Peter's Mountain. Okay I'm Arna Neel I
	18	live at Zenith, West Virginia and is right at the foot of
	19	Peter's Mountain and it is 3,800 and some feet behind my
	20	house so when it snows it is beautiful. And also when the
	21	wind blows it can be very cold.
	22	We have the same water spring water at my
	23	house as they do 6 and miles out to Gap Mills where they
	24	have the Sweet Springs bottled water plant, it is the same
	25	thing. And I am blessed because that has won world
1		

PS3B1-67 See the response to comment LA1-7 regarding herbicides. See the response to comment IND76-1 regarding bees.

PS3B1-68 See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.

Public Session Comments

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

2016111	6-4001	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 41
	1	recognition as being the best water the first year that they
	2	opened, that Sweet Springs bottled water has.
	3	Now my son lives a mile and a half from me but
	4	his spring is probably a thousand feet lower on the
	5	mountain, same mountain and he does not have that same
	6	stream of water. So there are various streams of water so
PS3B1-69	7	if any one of them were to crumble it would take them all
	8	it would just be like a domino effect underground.
	9	Now that's what I am really worried about. I
	10	don't know exactly how to stress how worried I am because
	11	that I am very, very worried about. I'm afraid that it will
	12	crumble with this pipeline. And I think even down here as
	13	far as Peterstown it could run 18 miles on that mountain and
	14	crumble everything. I mean it could just be like say domino
	15	just going, going, going.
PS3B1-70	16	And also I have great cultural attachments to
	17	where I live because I have lived there for 50 years and it
	18	is an old farmhouse and everybody says, "Oh you need to move
	19	some place where you have a new house and things." When I
	20	go back in there it is the 1800's I don't have to hear
	21	anything I don't have to have all the modern noises the
	22	TV and internet and everything. If I want it I can have it
	23	if I don't, I don't have to have it.
	24	But I just like to sit down and watch the
	25	mountain. And I don't have much time. I work down here at

PS3B1-69 See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water. Water resources are addressed in section 4.3 of the EIS.

PS3B1-70 Cultural attachment is addressed in section 4.10 of the EIS.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV- Room 1 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                     42
            the school with the little first graders. Excuse me -- and
            I sit down and every minute the mountain changes, this is
            cultural attachment. You look at that mountain and every
            minute a cloud will come over the sun and change it -- an
            eagle will fly over, a big bird maybe a buzzard but we have
            the golden and the bald headed eagles now and they won't
            stay around where noise is. I mean they have to have it
            quiet and they are right behind my house, they come down in
            our fields and stuff.
                       I'm kind of a little bit afraid they might steal
            one of our dogs but if you want one thing you have to put up
            with the other. No -- just watch that mountain change --
            it's just very healthy for you it makes you feel better.
            You can be just bone tired and you can watch that mountain
            for five minutes and you are ready to get up and go again.
       16
                       But we are very attached to the mountain the way
            it is with the eagles and we have bear and deer and all that
            good stuff -- but the water is the main thing. We are so
            worried about something happening to that water shed. We
            are just almost to the point of being panicked on the water.
            It's very hard to tell you all the good things about where
       22
            we live.
                       I guess that's all I have to say. I just wanted
            to make sure that I got a comment in about the water and
            just the cultural attachment to the land.
```

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

2016111	6-400	01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016				
2020111	.0 .10 .	43				
	1	MS. MARENECK: Carli C-a-r-l-i Mareneck				
	1 2	M-a-r-e-n-e-c-k. My first statement is that one does not				
PS3B1-71	3			See the response to comments FA11-2 and LA5-1 regarding		
	4	Environmental Impact Statement conclusions are. The water	PS3B1-71	preparation of the draft EIS. See the response to comment		
	5	and geological hazards have been identified for our karst		IND62-1 regarding Dr. Kastning's report.		
	6	regions by professionals such as Ernst Casting and Pamela				
	7	Dodds and what is missing in this large document that the				
	1 8	public needs to note.				
	9	I'll begin by my understanding of what FERC is				
	10	charged with. FERC is charged with the responsibility of				
	11	scrutinizing proposals from industrial interests to judge if				
	112	they will harm the communities they impact. As this lengthy				
PS3B1-72			PS3R1_72	Water resources are addressed in section 4.3 of the EIS.		
			13311-72	Water resources are addressed in section 1.5 of the E15.		
PS3B1-72 13 Draft Environmental Impact Statement indicates this review 14 is far from complete and is skewed to understate the impacts 15 on many aspects of our region including our water sheds						
	16	that will be irrevocable if the Mountain Valley Pipeline is				
	17	allowed to be constructed.				
	18	A few quotes from the DEIS on page 113 the				
PS3B1-73	19	DEIS states, "The mission of the Forest Service is to	PS3B1-73	Use of NFS lands for public needs for infrastructure are part of		
	20	sustain the health and diversity of our national forests and		the mission for the Forest Service. The FS, COE, BLM, FWS, EPA, and DOT are cooperating in a manner consistent with the		
	21	grasslands to meet the needs of present and future		May 2002 interagency agreement with the FERC.		
	22	generations." Surely the four proposed amendments would				
	23	directly prevent the Forest Service from meeting that				
	24	mission a 500 foot corridor that would require allocation				
	25	of over 372 acres including 111 acres of old growth forest				

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 1 – November 3, 2016

		01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016		

PS3B1-73	1	allowing the Mountain Valley Pipeline to not meet standing		
cont'd	2	restrictions on soil conditions or riparian corridors.		
	3	The removal of old growth forest, the crossing of		
	4	the Appalachian Trail all of this would preclude the		
	5	Forest Service from meeting their mission. On page 446 the		
PS3B1-74	6	DEIS states, "The construction and operation of Mountain	DC2D1 74	Steep slope mitigation measures are provide in section 4.1.2.4 of
10021,1	7	Valley's proposed pipeline could result in unstable slopes	PS3B1-74	the EIS.
	8	including cut slope failures and fill slope failures. The		
	9	potential for landslides or slope failures could be		
	10	triggered by seismicity or from intense and/or prolonged		
	11	rainfall."		
	12	Enough none of the mitigations listed in the		
	13	plans would be adequate to prevent irrevocable damage to our		
	14	area. The DEIS claims on page 447 upon completion of the		
PS3B1-75	15	construction of the Mountain Valley Pipeline, upon	PS3B1-75	See the response to comment FA8-1 regarding the 500-foot-wide
P33B1-/3	16	completion of construction the Mountain Valley Pipeline	13361-73	utility corridor in the Jefferson National Forest. See the response
	17	would restore the disturbed areas to the original contours		to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.
	18	"to the extent possible".		
	19	Again, go up and down over Peter's Mountain a 500		
	20	foot corridor through bedrock and our water sheds, you will		
	21	not be able to restore anything. Our water is precious. I		
	22	have lived in Monroe County for 40 years, read the DEIS		
PS3B1-76	23	statement on page 475 says, "Information regarding privately	PS3B1-76	Pre-construction testing is necessary to determine a baseline in
F 33D1-70	24	owned wells and springs in West Virginia and Virginia is not		order to document any changes post construction. See the
	25	publicly available."		response to comment CO2-1 regarding benefits. See the response to comment IND1-3 regarding eminent domain.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                      45
                        Many homes in our region including my own depend
PS3B1-76
cont'd
          2 on a spring or a well for our water. I, as a citizen and as
          3 a resident here am not interested in pre and post
          4 construction water quality testing. After the construction
          5 it is too late.
                        In conclusion this DEIS is woefully inaccurate
          7 and inadequate. The Mountain Valley Pipeline threatens
          8 residents' health and safety and offers us no benefits. The
          9 dangers are high during construction and will only increase
         10 as the pipeline would age. There are no grounds for
             considering the Mountain Valley project as an eminent domain
             project, thank you.
         13
                        (Whereupon the meeting was adjourned at 8:00
              p.m.)
         15
         16
         17
         18
         19
         20
         21
         22
         23
         24
         25
```

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 1 - November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                     46
                         CERTIFICATE OF OFFICIAL REPORTER
                       This is to certify that the attached proceeding
            before the FEDERAL ENERGY REGULATORY COMMISSION in the
            Matter of:
                       Name of Proceeding:
                       MOUNTAIN VALLEY PIPELINE LLC
                       EQUITRANS EXPANSION PROJECT
       11
       12
       13
                       Docket No.: CP16-10-000
                                      CP16-13-000
       14
       15
                       Place:
                                      Peterstown, West Virginia
       16
                       Date:
                                      November 3, 2016
            were held as herein appears, and that this is the original
       17
            transcript thereof for the file of the Federal Energy
            Regulatory Commission, and is a full correct transcription
            of the proceedings.
       21
       22
       23
       24
                                           Gaynell Catherine
       25
                                           Official Reporter
```

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                 48
                            PS3B - ROOM 2
                       UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
                      FEDERAL ENERGY REGULATORY COMMISSION
                     Office of Energy Projects
           ----x
           Mountain Valley Pipeline, LLC
                                            Docket No. CP16-10-000
           Equitrans, LP
                                            Docket No. CP16-13-000
                     MOUNTAIN VALLEY PROJECT
                      EQUITRANS EXPANSION PROJECT
       11
                    Peterstown Elementary School
       12
                    108 College Drive
       13
                      Peterstown, West Virginia 24963
                      Thursday, November 3, 2016
       14
       15
       16
               A public verbal comment session on the Draft EIS was
           held, pursuant to notice. starting at 5 p.m.
       17
       18
       19
       20
       21
       22
       23
       24
       25
```

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                      49
                               VERBAL COMMENT SESSION
                          FERC: Three minutes. And then if you're able
             to read through the entire, your full comments within three
             minutes, that's great. If not, either way I can take your
             printed comments and we'll incorporate that into the record
             as well. If you could identify your full name first and
             last and spell them. Organization and if you're a
             landowner, your address.
                          MR. DEPLAZES: Gary Deplazes. D E P L A Z E S.
             And address is 291 Seven Oaks Road, Newport, Virginia,
        11
             24128.
        12
                          FERC: And when you're ready sir, you can start
             with your comment.
         13
        14
                          MR. DEPLAZES: Our family has four properties
             in the path of this pipeline, and one half mile of pipeline.
             An access route through our yard and barnyard. Over springs
             and watering systems. Through the dividing pasture to the
             pipeline. Another one half mile of pipeline through our
             business property. Including a permanent road, a stationary
             and 75 x 75 valve location. Our son is a part owner of two
             business properties, one of which is -- the agent says will
             have to be sold in its entirety to MVP; the other property
             is in the Newport Historic District.
                          The pipeline will affect the family home, and
PS3B2-1
             business significantly. However, our deepest concern is,
```

PS3B2-1 Water resources are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS. The Greater Newport Rural Historic District is addressed in section 4.10 of the EIS. The Deplaces house is about 907 feet away from the pipeline. The Newport Mount Olivet Methodist Church is about 435 feet away; Newport Recreation Center 945 feet.

Public Session Comments

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016			
2016111	.6-400	11 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 50	
PS3B2-1	1	for the time you start the Village of Newport with a	
cont'd	2	pipeline, that access road will cause great turmoil and	
	3	damage	
	4	to the community. Which centers around a Methodist church,	
	5	historic homes and the Newport recreation center.	
	6	Originally, the HCA all of which are listed is the historic	
	7	registry.	
PS3B2-2	8	The issue that the MVP does not address is	
NOT STORY OF THE STORY	9	another route much more preferable, and has been proposed	
	10	for reason of avoiding Karst, historic properties and	
	11	buildings, and deep slopes, unstable soils and seismic zones	
	12	and HCAs. Reports by Dave Brady and Lousia Gay have been	
	13	filed with FERC, enumerating the reasons for this other	
	14	route.	
	15	The Hybrid route avoids 15 miles of historic	
	16	and potentially eligible historic districts, avoids several	
	17	significant Newport historic properties, avoids Forest	
	18	Service, crosses over .6 miles of United States Forest	
	19	Service as opposed to 3.4 miles of greenfield. Across 100	
	20	miles of less shallow bedrock, crosses 16 miles across	
	21	Karst, crosses nine miles less force. It crosses one	
	22	thousand feet less wetlands. It moves the route to the edge	
	23	of the Pembrook fault zone.	
	24	For these reasons, I oppose the MVP Route 200	
	25	and propose the serious consideration of Alternate Route 1A.	

PS3B2-2 Section 3 of this final EIS has been revised to discuss the Hybrid 1A Alternative.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

		1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
	1	FERC: All right. And if you could provide us
	2	with your first and last name. Spell that. And your street
	3	address.
	4	MRS. DEPLAZES: My name is Jerolyn Deplazes.
	5	It's spelled JEROLYN. DEPLAZES. I'm a
	6	landowner. My husband was just in here. Oh, and I didn't
	7	sign this one. It's fine. We have two organizations in
	8	Newport that are opposing the pipeline.
	9	FERC: Whenever you're ready, ma'am.
PS3B2-3	10	MRS. DEPLAZES: All right. I wrote about
10302 3	11	concerns about the MVP route 200 through Newport. The MVP
	12	route 200 through the tiny community of Newport, Virginia.
	13	Newport Historic district and the greater rural Newport
	14	Historic district. It will have a disastrous effect on
	15	several homes and the community at large, when a more
	16	acceptable route has been proposed several times, by a
	17	variety of experts.
PS3B2-4	18	It appears that FERC and MVP have not taken a
	19	serious look at one alternative, the Hybrid Alternate 1A.
PS3B2-5	20	In a small section of Giles County route 200 comes very
F33D2-3	21	close to Pig Hole Cave, Tawney's Cave, and Canoe Cave. It
	22	passes within a hundred feet of the Link Covered Bridge, of
	23	1912. It completely consumes the property originally called
	24	the Fidel Smith Store. It overtakes a business property
	25	with a staging field, permanent access road and a placement

PS3B2-3 The Newport Historic District and the Greater Newport Rural Historic District are addressed in section 4.10 of the EIS.

PS3B2-4 Section 3 of this final EIS has been revised to discuss the Hybrid 1A Alternative.

Section 3 of this final EIS has been revised to discuss the Hybrid 1A Alternative. The currently proposed route would be about 163 feet away from the Fidel Smith Store; and 365 feet from the Link Red Covered Bridge. Pig Hole Cave would be about 1,640 feet from the pipeline; Tawney Cave 131 feet, and Canoe Cave 902 feet. No homes would be taken out in the village of Newport; but the company would seek to negotiate agreements to acquire its easement.

PS3B2-5

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                     52
             of a valve area. It would take out a swath of timber in the
PS3B2-5
cont'd
            village proper and cross the only regularly used
             thoroughfare -- Route 42 -- from Route 460 into Craig County
         4 which is also designated as bluegrass by the Bluegrass
         5 Trail, a scenic byway.
                          It proposes to take out one home, come within
            500 feet of a historic church, and a 1909 historic home and
            proceed up a steep hillside. From there it passes over
         9 farmlands and another huge cave before it leaves Giles
         10 County. That is only one section of concern that route 200
         11 takes. The advantages of Hybrid Alternate 1A offers, it
             doesn't go through any historic districts, compared to Route
            200 that impacts eight historic districts. It follows an
            already existent utility corridor. It crosses less forested
             lands, less wetlands, less shallow bedrock, less steep
             slopes. It crosses less Karst, 16 miles less.
                          I propose that FERC require MVP to conduct a
             thorough assessment -- I should say thorough and accurate
             assessment -- of Route 200 compared to Hybrid Alternate 1A
             before granting permission for Route 200.
        21
                          All right.
        22
                        MS. JONES: Donna Jones. DONNAJONES.
             I'm a landowner. We are landowners. Our address is 641
             Stevers Gap Trail. Newport, Virginia, 24128.
```

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016111	5-400	01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 53
	1	FERC: When you're ready I'll start.
	2	MS. JONES: All right. I guess I'm ready. I'm
	3	here because I am directly effected by the proposed
no.n	4	pipeline. I oppose this route. This route, if approved,
PS3B2-6	5	will directly and forever effect our place of residence in
	6	Craig County, Virginia. This is my homeplace. I'm speaking
	7	for my husband. This is my homeplace where I have lived my
	8	entire life of 63 years. This is where my father lived, and
	9	his father.
	10	This pipeline, if approved, will put my family
	11	and my neighbors safety in danger, as this area is not
	12	capable of servicing a pipeline of this size because of the
	13	Karst terrain, wetlands, and sinkholes in this area. This
	14	area floods from just a steady hard rain and rutting the
	15	road beneath where the pipeline will be built. I know this
	16	from living here and walking this land my entire life. I
	17	know it like the back of my hand. This is my safe haven
	18	where I go to see where God's hand has touched nature.
PS3B2-7	19	Our house sits directly against Gap Mountain
13302-7	20	and at the end of state maintained road, 642, the pipeline
	21	is proposed to be built within 200 yards of our front door
	22	crossing our only means of entrance to our home. We will
	23	have to cross a pipeline each and every time we enter or
	24	exit our residence. We will have to think about this every
	25	day of our lives and wonder if this is the day it could

PS3B2-6 See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. The EIS addresses karst terrain in section 4.1, wetlands in section 4.3, and sinkholes in section 4.1. A revised discussion of flash flooding is provided in section 4.3.2 of the EIS.

PS3B2-7 Mountain Valley would maintain access for landowners.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

	5-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 54	
	1	explode.	
	2	We have no way of escaping if something major	
PS3B2-8	3	were to happen, as this is our only means of entrance. MVP	PS3B2-8
	4	has not presented an evacuation route, as there is none.	F33B2-6
	5	Our county is serviced by volunteer emergency fire and	
	6	rescue that does not have the equipment to assist if the	
	7	pipeline were to explode. Living in this rural area, the	
	8	emergency response time would be greater for a volunteer	
	9	team to assemble, therefore making the rescue time much	
	10	longer when every second would matter that if we were to	
	11	survive. As most statistics show, that would be very	
	12	unlikely. I assume this is why MVP has no evacuation route,	
	13	as they know we could be incinerated.	PS3B2-9
PS3B2-9	14	Our household water comes directly from a	
P33D2-9	15	spring that could be directly impacted from blasting for the	
	16	pipeline, if approved. Our land is in the making of being	
DC2D2 10	17	taken from us for mere change compared to generations of	PS3B2-10
PS3B2-10	18	hard work to protect it. Our safety will be in constant	
PS3B2-11	19	danger. Our water supply may be affected and our safe haven	
PS3BZ-11	20	will no longer exist.	PS3B2-11
NOTE 10	21	What happened to our rights as American	
PS3B2-12	22	citizens? They were stolen from us when a law was slipped	PS3B2-12
	23	through making eminent domain legal and apparently at no	P83B2-12
	24	cost. Who is going to protect the landowners? Our fresh	
	25	water, our national forests, our cultural attachment to our	

Mountain Valley would maintain access for landowners. See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. See the response to comment IND18-2 regarding emergency response.
Water resources, including springs, are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS. See the response to comment CO14-1 regarding blasting.
See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.
See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.
See the response to comment IND1-3 regarding eminent domain Cultural attachment is addressed in section 4.10 of the EIS.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                    55
            land?
                        I ask you to please to stop this pipeline and
            please examine a safer route. Literally our lives are at
            stake.
                        FERC: Thank you.
                        FERC: So if you could provide your first and
            last name. Spell your first and last name.
                         MS. BROLSMA: It's Loretta, L O R E T T A B R
            OLSMA.
                        FERC: And if you're here representing an
            organization, if you could provide the name of the
            organization; and then finally, if you are a landowner, if
            you could provide your street address.
       14
                         MS. BROLSMA: All right. I'm at 884 Hunter
            Springs Road. In Greenville, West Virginia. I'm a member
            of the Monroe Farm Market. I'm also a caver.
       17
                        FERC: Then when you're ready to start your
            verbal comment, start.
       19
                         MS. BROLSMA: That's the reason why I'm here.
            I'm an organic farmer. I sell my produce in Lewisberg and
            in Charleston. The people that buy our stuff want high
            quality. I use limestone water. It's well water. If I
            used city water there would be chlorine in it and I can't
            have chlorine for the plants. I also do hatched raised
            chickens and dairy goats. That's what I was doing with
```

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 2 – November 3, 2016

20161	116-400	11 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 56				
	1	them.				
Doene 4	2	And I know from being a caver that water				
PS3B2-13	3	travels 40 miles underground. It doesn't even have to be	PS3B2-13	Organic farming is addressed in sections 2, 4.2, and 4.8 of the		
	4	the pipeline, it can be the trucks that are coming and going	18382 13	EIS. Karst is addressed in section 4.1 and groundwater is		
	5	and everything else that this is a very high caving area		addressed in section 4.3 of the EIS.		
	6	and it's just not a good place for the pipeline. I think a				
PS3B2-1	4 7	better place, and I'm not opposed to the pipeline, but a				
1 0002 1	8	better place would be over the coal fields. Those people	PS3B2-14	Section 4.1 discusses where the MVP pipeline route would be in the vicinity of coal mines.		
	9	would love to sell their land because they've already done		the vicinity of coal fillies.		
PS3B2-1	5 ¹⁰	the bottom. It might not come out quite as good, but it's				
13302-1	11	not that far away. But Monroe County is not a good place	PS3B2-15	See the response to comment IND332-1 regarding farming.		
	12	for these types of things because if we still do tourist and	1 33B2-13	Tourism is discussed in section 4.9 of the EIS.		
	13	do farm tours and that's it. That's pretty much my spiel.				
	14	FERC: All right. Thank you.				
	15	MS. LAREW: Last name Larew. L A R E W. All				
	16	one word. First name, Dorothy. Address, 6232 Greenville				
	17	Road, Greenville, West Virginia. 24945 We do have a farm				
	18	at that place. This is a picture of the barn on our farm.				
	19	A local artist painted the pink ribbon barn quilt in blue				
	20	and pink. This is an indication of how much the people of				
	21	Monroe county care for each other.				
	22	I got several comments but my main concern, and				
	23	I'm going to start at the bottom because that is most				
PS3B2-1	6 24	important to me, is the water. I am concerned about the	PS3B2-16	See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.		
	25	potential for pollution of the water. Most of the county is		Karst terrain is discussed in section 4.1 of the EIS.		

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 57				
PS3B2-16	1	dependent on water either from Peters Mountain or private		
cont'd	2	wells; because of the Karst terrain in this area the entire		
	3	county, including the wells, could be damaged. You know, I		
	4	like oil, I like gas, the world can live without that. We		
	5	cannot live without good water.		
	6	Someone said one time that the next world war		
	7	is going to be fought over water. I can see that happening.		
	8	Other concerns including that family values mean a lot to		
	9	people in Monroe County. My husband was born here. I met		
	10	him at college at Berea, Kentucky. That's what got me here.		
	11	People, our children, all four of our children, went through		
	12	Monroe County school system, had to leave home for college,		
	13	employment. The two boys hope to get back here. The two		
	14	girls are going with their husband's families are. But		
	15	people do have to move away, but they want to return and		
	16	they do so.		
	17	Family reunions for example, bring back many		
	18	people year after year because of the closeness we feel.		
	19	The Larew family reunion every Fourth of July weekend has		
	20	between 100 and 150 people coming back; and believe me it's		
	21	wall-to-wall sleeping bags all over the creek for people to		
PS3B2-17	22	be there. If the ugliness of that big thing across Peters		
	23	Mountain and there's also a feeling that there might be		
	24	additional lines, wires that kind of thing going through		
	25	that corridor, it would be damaging to the tourism of the		

PS3B2-17

After pipeline installation underground, the right-of-way would be restored and revegetated. Visual impacts and mitigation measures are discussed in section 4.8 of the draft EIS. If approved, the applicants would only be permitted to install one natural gas pipeline within the right-of-way (see recommended condition 4 in section 5.2). Tourism is addressed in section 4.9 of the EIS.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 2 – November 3, 2016

	6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 58
PS3B2-17	I 1	county, the people who love the county are not going to
cont'd	2	drive hundreds of miles to see that. They want to see the
	3	mountains that they grew up with.
	1 4	Safety. I'm concerned about accidents. This
PS3B2-18	5	is being built near the only high school in the county and
	6	near two nursing homes with many bed fast patients. Just
	7	this week I had read this, and I'll take that back from
	8	you because it's the only copy that in the past five
	9	years there have been 3300 leaks and ruptures in pipelines.
	10	There have been 80 deaths. There have been 389 injuries
	11	and this is just, it's just too dangerous to think.
PS3B2-19	12	There's also the damage to forest, to wildlife.
r33D2-19	13	We have protected wildlife in this area. We have a bald
	14	eagle nest on our farm. The aesthetic value is discouraging
PS3B2-20	15	to people. Is it really needed? There are other forms of
	16	shipment. The destination of this is port in Virginia. It
	17	can easily be shipped overseas. I know it sounds selfish,
PS3B2-21	18	but part of me wants to keep this in the ground for use of
	19	the people of this country in the future when we need it.
Deada aa	20	There are alternate sources of energy. There is huge money
PS3B2-22	21	in manufacturing of solar and wind, and this income would
	22	offset the loss of money from the drilling. So, these are
	23	all things that I'm quite concerned about.
	24	FERC: Thank you.
	25	\Diamond

PS3B2-18	See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.
PS3B2-19	See the response to comment IND155-2 regarding forest impacts. See the response to comment IND270-1 regarding wildlife.
PS3B2-20	See the response to comment FA11-12 regarding need.
PS3B2-21	See the response to comment IND2-3 regarding export.
PS3B2-22	Renewable energy alternatives are discussed in section 3 of the EIS. See also the response to comment IND40-1 regarding renewable energy.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

1 2 3 4	FERC: All right. If you could provide your first and last name. MR. HALL: Willis Hall. H A L L. Can I start?
3	
	MR. HALL: Willis Hall. H A L L. Can I start?
4	
	FERC: If you are representing an
5	organization
6	MR. HALL: I'm here as a concerned citizen of
7	the county.
8	FERC: And if you're a landowner if you could
9	provide your address
10	MR. HALL: Route 1. Box 240F. Glenside, West
11	Virginia. 24951.
12	FERC: All right and then when you're ready
13	we'll start your three minutes. All right.
14	MR. HALL: Let me get my glasses on.
15	Information sent to FERC as part of the scoping process in
16	June 2015 included a map and information about the St. Clair
17	fault. The St. Clair fault is an ancient thrust fault. It
PS3B2-23	is not mentioned in the DEIS. The MVP's Resource Report 6.
19	It is said that modern earthquake hazard analysis no longer
20	refers to GCSZ and instead identifies the Pembrook fault
21	zone, PSZ, as the focal point of this seismic area. Then
22	the DEIS, the Pembrook fault zone is barely mentioned but
23	the GCSZ Giles County seismic zone is mentioned many times.
24	The DEIS Table 21-2 states that Monroe County
25	West Virginia MP range is 173.42 195.4 for a total of 22

PS3B2-23 See the response to comment IND251-1 regarding earthquakes and the St. Clair fault.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

1	miles. Information within these DEIS covering the Giles
2	County zone, GCZSZ located between MP 165 and 230 is
3	included in the following. 4.1.1.5 Geologic hazards include
4	seismic and soil liquification. 4.1.1.7 Jefferson National
5	Forest. 4.1.2.4 Slopes and land potential. 4.1.2.3.
6	Seismic and potential for soil liquification. In the DEIS
7	ES3 executive summary regarding impacts and mitigation, a
8	recommendation was made about the GCSZ, it said:
9	Geology and social GCSZ about 30 percent of the
10	MVP pipeline route and 48 percent of the EEP pipeline would
11	cross topographic with slopes greater than 15 percent grade,
12	about 67 percent of the MVP pipeline route. All of the EEP
13	Pipelines would cross area susceptible to landslide. The
14	application would implement specific construction methods
15	for crossing steep, be revised to include an analysis of the
16	potential landslide hazards in the Giles County seismic
17	zone. Peters Mountain, Sinking Mountain, and Brush
18	Mountain.
PS3B2-24 19	Monroe County was not covered with the DEIS
20	regarding issues discussed. Monroe County is totally within
21	the GCSZ. The geologic hazard includes seismic EG
22	earthquakes, surface faults, soil liquification, landslides,
23	flash flooding, Karst terrain, cave spring substances, and
24	shallow bedrock. The DEIS is missing a lot of potential
25	information about our county, Monroe County West Virginia.

PS3B2-24

. The EIS provides a discussion of earthquakes, faults, landslides, soil liquefaction, karst and shallow bedrock in section 4.1. A revised discussion of flash flooding is provided in section 4.3.2 of the EIS. The Giles County Seismic Zone is addressed in section 4.1 of the EIS

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                    61
        1 Thank you. Willis Hall.
                         FERC: Thank you, sir.
                         MR. PARSONS: My name is Harold Parsons. H A R
           O L D. P A R S O N S. I go by the nickname of Rocky. My
            address is 960 Broad Run. Sinks Grove, West Virginia.
            24976. I'm representing myself.
                         FERC: When you're ready, I'll start.
                         MR. PARSONS: Oh, all right. I'm ready. I
            offer the following comments for the Federal Energy
            Regulatory Commission's public comments session on the
            proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline. November 3rd, 2016 in
            Peterstown, West Virginia. That's Docket CP16-10-000. I'm
            a geologist and a caver. I'm retired from a 37 year career
            with West Virginia Department of Environmental Protection's
            Office of Mining and Reclaimation.
                        I started out as a reclaimations inspector in
       16
            Mingo County, transferred to North Central West Virginia
       17
            where I worked my way up to the position of deputy director.
            In that capacity I managed a regional office that was
            responsible for the permit review and enforcement of all
            laws and regulations to pertain to all coal mining and
            quarry mining operations for a 37 county area of Northern
            West Virginia. I am now a resident of Monroe County.
                         When I became aware of the proposed route of
            the Mountain Valley Pipeline across Peters Mountain, I
```

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016111	6-400	01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 62
	1	became concerned about the impacts of such a large
	2	disturbance on the fragile Karst topography and hydrology of
	3	the area. Layers of limestone and dolomite outcrop along
	4	the contour of the eastern flank of Peters Mountain.
	5	As the water runoff and precipitation events
	6	flows off the mountain and encounters these outcrops, the
	7	water sinks into the limestone and dolomite via solution
	8	conduits and caves and enters the water table. This water
	9	resurge is as large springs that serves as the source water
	10	for many residents, and particularly the primary and
	11	secondary water intakes for the Red Sulfur Public Service
	12	District. The Red Sulfur Public Service District provides
	13	the water supply for almost one fourth of the county's
	14	population.
PS3B2-25	15	My experience with regulating environmental
F33D2-23	16	impacts associated with mining operations has taught me that
	17	the large extent of surface disturbance necessary for
	18	construction of an 125-foot wide pipeline corridor will, if
	19	not properly managed, result in significant problems with
	20	sediment, suspended solids, and other contaminants. ${\tt A}$
	21	disturbance of this magnitude by a mining operation would
	22	require the construction of a comprehensive drain control
	23	system that is designed based upon the size of the
	24	disturbance, steepness of the slope and several other
	25	factors.

PS3B2-25 Steep slopes and karst are addressed in section 4.1 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND70-1 regarding erosion. A revised discussion of sedimentation and turbidity can be found in section 4.3 of the EIS. See also the response to comment IND152-1 regarding the FERC's third-party monitoring program.

Public Session Comments

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 2 – November 3, 2016

20161116	5-400	01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 63
	1	Trying to control erosion from such a large
PS3B2-25 cont'd	2	surface disturbance using best management practices will be
450000000000000000000000000000000000000	3	woefully inadequate. Regardless of the extent of the
	4	sediment control system, the disturbance will continue to
	5	produce suspended solids until the area is reclaimed,
	6	stabilized, and a permanent revegetation cover is
	7	established.
	8	On January 13th, 2015, I made arrangements for
	9	a representatives of Mountain Valley Pipeline to meet with
	10	representatives of the Red Sulfur Public Service District to
	11	discuss the proposed pipeline route and what impact it would
	12	have on the recharge areas for these springs. On May 6th,
	13	2015, I made arrangements for representatives of the FERC to
	14	meet with representatives for the Red Sulfur Public Service
	15	District, the town of Union and a local bottling plant.
	16	The FERC representatives were shown a
	17	PowerPoint presentation outlining the building of the
	18	recharge area for the springs that serve as the principal
	19	water sources for the Red Sulfur Public Service District and
	20	how construction of a pipeline corridor would cause
	21	significant impacts from sediments, suspended solids, and
	22	other contaminants. The FERC representatives were given a
	23	tour of the east flank of Peters Mountain, showing them the
	24	absence of service streams and the presence of springs that
	25	are so important for the citizens of Southern Monroe County.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016111	20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016		
Doana ac	I 1	Upon reviewing FERC's Draft Environmental	
PS3B2-26	2	Impact Statement, I was disappointed to see that none of	
	3	these issues concerning the vulnerability of Red Sulfur	
	4	Public Service District's recharge area had been addressed.	
	5	Another area of concern is Mountain Valley's proposal for a	
PS3B2-27	6	500 foot utility corridor through Jefferson National Forest.	
	7	It would, if approved, encourage other pipeline and utility	
	8	companies to route their rights of way across the same	
	9	vulnerable Karst recharge area , further compounding the	
	10	problem of pollution having an adverse effect on the Red	
	11	Sulfur Public Service District's water supply as well as	
	12	numerous private water supplies.	
	13	I strongly encourage FERC not to allow Mountain	
	14	Valley to route their pipeline across Peters Mountain. I	
	15	also recommend that the Forest Service not approve the 500	
	16	foot utility corridor. Thank you for the opportunity to	
	17	provide my comments.	
	18	FERC: Thank you, sir.	
	19	MS. COVINGTON: My name is Beth, B E T H, last	
	20	name Covington, C O V I N G T O N. I am an affected	
	21	landowner. I live about a quarter mile away from the	
	22	proposed route. I am a member of a number of pipeline	
	23	fighting groups. Save Monroe is the one that I'm with right	
	24	now.	
	25	FERC: If you could provide your street	

PS3B2-26 The meeting between the FERC, the Red Sulphur PSD, and the Town of Union was discussed in section 1.4 of the EIS. Section 4.3 of the EIS provided information about intakes for the Red Sulphur PSD as well as proposed mitigation.

PS3B2-27 See the response to comment FA8-1 regarding the 500-foot-wide utility corridor in the Jefferson National Forest.

Public Session Comments

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016111	6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 65
	1	address.
	2	MS. COVINGTON: It is 1372 Wildwater, one
	3	word, Farms Road.
	4	FERC: Then when you're ready you can start
	5	with your three minutes.
	6	MS. COVINGTON: I want to get myself unfolded
	7	here. See how much I had to edit? All right. One, two,
	8	three, go. I wish to address a topic which seems to have
	9	been overlooked in the incomplete, premature, boilerplate,
	10	factually challenged DEIS. That topic is Appalachain Lives
3B2-28	11	Matter. Environmental justice is a term I just learned.
	12	Although I have been feeling the effects of it since 2014
	13	when MVP first announced its intentions to rip my beautiful
	14	West Virginia Mountain neighborhood to shreds. My current
	15	personal experience is of environmental injustice. A
	16	gargantuan gas corporation with a ton of money and political
	17	power has decided that they want to plow their project
	18	through central Appalachia. While their stated goal is to
	19	supply, quote, markets in the mid and south Atlantic,
	20	unquote, they are for some reason trying to route their
	21	behemoth project from the frack fields, nearly due south.
3B2-29	22	Looking at the map, I see that the shortest
302-29	23	route for them to reach the mid-atlantic, is to head due
	24	east. Now why in the world would they go twice as far?
	25	Apparently because they believe that Appalachian Americans

PS3B2-28 See the response to comment FA11-2 and LA5-1 regarding preparation of the draft EIS. Environmental justice is addressed in section 4.9 of the EIS.

PS3B2-29 Section 3 discussed the route selection process. The point of the pipeline is to transport natural gas from Wetzel County, West Virginia to Transco Station 165 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                     66
            don't have the wherewithal to fight back. Somewhat like the
            Standing Rock Sioux who have been targeted by the Dakota
            Access Pipeline, now attempting to cross their ancestral
            lands in North Dakota. Both are disempowered,
            disenfranchised, cultures.
                         The corporate bigwigs see a place where the
            folks are poor, are less well-educated and they consider us
            to be just a bunch of dumb hillbillies. They think our
            lives don't matter, as evidenced by their choice of use of
            thinner walled pipe in areas of lower population, i.e.,
            rural areas. They think we are pushovers, easily beaten, as
            shown by their vague, cavalier, pseudoscientific, erroneous
            DEIS comments about, quote, "mitigating," end quote, just
            about everything.
                         We may not have book learning but we know a lie
            when we hear it. In the not so distant past some folks here
            signed legal papers with their thumbprint. How could you
       17
            expect them to read an 800 page DEIS with thousands of pages
            of appendices in language so convoluted, technical and
            cumbersome that it seems to be written in a foreign
            language? Some folks are already cowed and beaten into
            submission by a culture of victimization and dealings with
       22
            extractive industries and crooked politicians.
                         I am here to tell you that Appalachian lives do
            matter. As a former city slicker, I can testify that the
```

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

		<u> </u>
2016111	6-4001	FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 67
	1	quality and culture of people here far outshines that of the
	2	urban dwellers who rob, rape, and murder each other at an
	3	alarming rate. The sad thing is that many of those city
	4	folks don't even acknowledge or help their neighbors and
	5	they don't know where their food or water come from unless
	6	it gets contaminated. My rural Appalachian friends may not
	7	have big bank accounts or fancy houses, but they have taught
	8	me how to love and care, the highest purpose of human life.
PS3B2-30	9	I urge you to create a supplemental DEIS in
	10	which you require MVP to explain their choice of route more
	11	honestly, and address the very real issue of environmental
	12	justice. I also request that they research and write a
	13	highly detailed report about why on earth West Virginian
	14	Appalachian Americans could possibly need or benefit from
	15	the proposed project when they already live in 'almost
	16	heaven.'
	17	Thank you for listening and I will send
	18	additional comments with more details but this is the topic
	19	that I wanted to address today.
	20	FERC: Thank you.
	21	MS. ELLIOTT: This is for Ruth Murphy. And she
	22	lives on Court Street in Lewisberg, Greenbriar County, West
	23	Virginia. And I will give you the house number here.
	24	FERC: It's fine. That's fine.
	25	MS. ELLIOTT: No, I won't. I don't have it but

PS3B2-30 The final EIS revises the draft to address comments.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

	6-400	FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 68		
	1	it is on Court Street in Lewisberg, West Virginia.		
	2	FERC: When you're ready for her comment.		
	3	MS. MURPHY: I'm just going to read:		
	4	Attention, Federal Energy Regulatory Commission. I am a		
	5	93-year old resident of West Virginia with grave concerns		
	6	about the environmental impact on this region due to		
	7	construction of the pipeline. Due to the fact that it is		
PS3B2-31	8	Karst soil with steep slopes and seismic hazards,		
	9	earthquakes, and has already been qualified by geologists as		
	10	a no-build zone.		
	11	I'm concerned about the longevity of the		
	12	environment that will be used in the construction of this		
PS3B2-32	13	pipeline. Oh, excuse me, the longevity of the equipment		
	14	that will be used in the construction of this pipeline. I		
	15	am also concerned about the maintaining of the pipeline.		
	16	Lastly, I'm concerned about what will happen when the		
PS3B2-33	17	pipeline deconstructs and causes enormous pollution. What		
	18	will become of this beautiful water source land? Please		
	19	take all the concerns into consideration before moving		
	20	forward with the construction of this pipeline and		
	21	destroying our beautiful land. Sincerely, Ruth Murphy.		
	22	MS. ELLIOTT: So, specifically she was		
	23	concerned with after the pipeline is built, how long the		
	24	equipment will last without some damage. Everybody knows		
	25	that it's only good for so many years before something's		

PS3B2-31 Section 4.1 of the EIS provides a discussion of karst, steep slopes, and earthquakes. There is no such thing as a "no build zone."

PS3B2-32 As stated in section 2.7 of the EIS, the useful life of the projects is expected to be about 50 years. Monitoring is discussed in section 4.12 of the EIS.

PS3B2-33 The EIS concluded that for most resources there would not be significant adverse effects.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                    69
        1 going to happen somewhere along the line, and she's a very
            strong advocate of clean environment, clean water.
                        FERC: All right. So, now we'll switch gears
            to you?
                         MS. ELLIOTT: All right. Yes, we can switch
            gears to me.
                        FERC: So, it's the same thing, three minutes,
            but prior to that ..
                         MS. ELLIOTT: How long did that one take?
                          FERC: Like a minute and a half.
       11
                         MS. ELLIOTT: All right. So I know how long
            to go. Because it's hard to decide where three is.
       13
                          FERC: When you're ready if you can provide
            and spell your first and last name. If you're here
            representing an organization, if you could provide the name
            of the organization. And if you're a landowner, if you
            could provide your address.
       17
       18
                         MS. ELLIOTT: All right. I can do that.
                         FERC: All right. Whenever you're ready.
       20
                         MS. ELLIOTT: All right. My name is Denise
            Elliott. Two L's, two T's, and I am a landowner, and I live
            on 1040 Chestnut Flats Road. Lewisberg, Greenbriar County,
            West Virginia. And I'm another concerned citizen about
            water, and water resources.
       25
                        On my property I have a spring. That spring
```

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

	6-400	01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 70	
	1	feeds my pond, and it is pristine water. It is beautiful.	
	2	Where that comes from is really hard to say. When you're	
	3	looking at the topography around my pond and that spring, it	
	4	might bring in some of the water but it certainly doesn't	
	I 5	bring in the quantity of water that that spring carries. So	
PS3B2-34	6	the question is, where is it coming from? How far away, and	
	7	where would environmental impacts that would effect my	
	8	spring?	
	9	So when we're looking at something like Peters	
PS3B2-35	10	Mountain, and it has springs on it as well ,too, I'm	
	11	concerned about the water for those people. Has anyone	
	12	looked at those springs and said, 'Oh, yes, this draws from	
	13	this area' and this draws from that area.' So that they	
	14	would know that these were areas that needed to be protected	
	15	or in case of an accident that it would need to be notified	
	16	immediately, something done to, you know, improve their	
	17	water source. And you're talking about the construction of	
PS3B2-36	18	a pipeline that will have leaks. The pipeline in Alabama	
	19	has had five leaks so far this year. And an explosion.	
	20	It's not as if these things won't happen, they do. They do	
	21	happen.	
	22	So, I don't think that they've investigated	
	23	enough the potential for a serious amount of damage. And I	
	24	don't think that they have prepared a plan for what to do	
	25	when things go bad. You know, what is their contingency?	

PS3B2-34 See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.

PS3B2-35 Springs are addressed in section 4.3 of the EIS.

response to comment IND92-1 regarding leaks.

PS3B2-36

See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. See the

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016							
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (UNOTITICIAL) 11/16/2016 71							
PS3B2-37	1	Say, like on a slope that's really steep slope and you got a					
	2	pipeline running down it, it starts leaking, how are you					
	3	going to get equipment up there? Back on that slope,					
	4	quickly to eliminate the leak. How are you going to follow					
	5	that leak?					
	6	One thing I want to say. I have personally					
	7	been through an area where a gas tanker overturned on a					
	8	highway. That area was damaged for a long period of time.					
	9	As much as they fought to clean it up, driving through there					
PS3B2-38	10	like a month later, you could still smell the gas. So, you					
10302 30	11	not only have problems with the water quality, you have					
	12	problems with the air quality and as much as somebody wants					
	13	to come in and correct a problem, they can't.					
	14	MR. BERKLEY: My name is Oris Ashby Berkley.					
	15	My address is					
	16	FERC: If you could spell your name.					
	17	MR. BERKLEY: Spell my name is O R U S. Middle					
	18	name is Ashby, A S H B Y. Last name is Berkley, B E R K L E					
	19	Y. I live in Pence Springs, Summers County, West Virginia.					
	20	And in Sweet Springs, Monroe County, West Virginia. I'm a					
	21	business man. I'm president of Resorts Management Company,					
	22	Incorporated which is headquartered in Pence Springs, West					
	23	Virginia. The new, I'm sorry, the Sweet Springs Resort Park					
	24	Foundation, Incorporated, at 501-C3 in Monroe County.					
	25	FERC: Whenever you're ready.					

PS3B2-37 See the response to comment IND334-3 regarding MLVs which would isolate an area believed to be leaking.

PS3B2-38 The pipeline would transport vaporized natural gas. See the response to comment IND179-2 regarding a release of gas.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016111	6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 72
	1	MR. BERKLEY: You don't need addresses?
	2	FERC: Oh, if you have addresses, sure.
	3	MR. BERKLEY: My address, I can be reached at
	4	either place, but my address in Pence Springs for the
	5	Resorts Management is Post Office Box 366, Talcott, T A L C
	6	O T T , West Virginia, 24981. My address in Sweet Springs
	7	is 19540 Sweet Springs Road, Gap Mills, West Virginia,
	8	24941.
	9	I am opposed to the Mountain Valley Pipeline
PS3B2-39	10	for the following reasons. Number one, it is crossing
1 33112-37	11	Keeney's Knob over my ancestral home. We've been there
	12	since 1825 and it's coming right through our property, which
	13	has been a reserve since my grandfather died about 1950. If
	14	affects more than three hundred family members. It will
	15	come through Pence Springs and is crossing the river on my
	16	property at Pence Springs. Crossing the Greenbriar River.
	17	I restored the Pence Springs Historic Hotel and
	18	Historic District, and at that time, I donated over \$200,000
	19	to the Big Ben Public Service water company to furnish water
	20	to the community, and over \$185,000 to the sewer system to
	21	accommodate the historic district and the factory in Pence
PS3B2-40	22	Springs, and the community. The pipeline will cross the
PS3B2-40	23	river there, go under the railroad track. It's, the blast
	24	radius for that would take out the entire village of Pence
	25	Springs.

PS3B2-39 The Beckley House at Kinney Knob is about 5,000 feet away from the pipeline. The Pence Spring Hotel Historic District is discussed in section 4.10 of the EIS. The crossing of the Greenbrier River in section 4.3.

PS3B2-40 The old Sweet Springs Resort is 23 miles away from the pipeline See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016111	6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 73
	1	In Sweet Springs, Monroe County, I'm at the
	2	foot of Peters Mountain and in charge of a \$50 million
	3	resort compound. 500 acres of that compound will be used
	4	for disadvantaged and inner city children for sports
	5	training. We have a water bottling plant there at that
	6	location. And that bottling plant will be manned by
	7	veterans and the water will be exported out of the country
	8	to Europe and in the United States. That water in the
	9	Peters Mountain aquifer has been entered in the
	10	international water tasting contest which has been going on
	11	for 25 years. It has never placed below third. It's always
	12	placed between first and third of the best waters in the
	13	world. It cannot be replaced.
PS3B2-41	14	If anything would affect the aquifer in Peters
P33D2-41	15	Mountain that affected that water, it would be a sin. The
	16	water aquifer there produces more than one million gallons
	17	of water a minute. All right. As citizens we will not
	18	accept this intrusion. West Virginia has been shunned and
	19	made fun of, and is always on the bottom of the list. If
	20	you will remember, the civil war created West Virginia. We
	21	were the only state that was created by Presidential
	22	Proclamation. We do not want another Civil War. We don't
	23	want a war (timer).
	24	FERC: Thank you, sir.
	25	THE REPORTER: You can finish your sentence.

PS3B2-41 Groundwater resources are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

0016555	c 40	PRICE PRICE (17 - 50'-'-1) 41/46 (0016
2016111	.6-4001	FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 74
	1	MR. BERKLEY: We don't want a war here like
	2	they've got in North Dakota. We're peaceful people, but I'm
	3	telling you we will have a war if this happens. I mean, and
	4	I'm 75 years old. I'm retired. I spent my life
	5	contributing to the community. I've never drawn a company
	6	salary. I've worked my entire life and I'll tell you one
	7	thing right now, I'll be on the front lines. Because we're
	В	not going to stand for it. This is a sin. Thank you.
	9	MR. JOHNSON: My name is Maury Johnson. M A U
	10	R Y J O H N S O N. I'm an affected landowner. As I said
	11	last night that the Summerville; it's almost in my back
	12	yard. My address is 3227 Ellisons Ridge Road, Greenville,
	13	West Virginia. I'm a member of Preserve Monroe, Save
	14	Monroe, Discover Monroe team, Power, the Coalition, and a
	15	small group that just got started called Save of Hans
	16	Creek and the Beautiful Hans Creek Valley.
	17	FERC: Whenever you're ready.
	18	MR. JOHNSON: I'm ready. I'm commenting to
	19	object to the DEIS for the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project,
	20	Docket CP1610-000 which I believe was issued prematurely on
PS3B2-42	21	September 16th, 2016. Mountain Valley Pipeline LLC has not
1 3352-42	22	provided critical information required in response to
	23	questions raised by FERC staff, by the US Forest Service, by
	24	other agencies, groups and individuals. The fact that a 90
	25	day comment period has been announced does not make this

PS3B2-42 See the response to comment FA11-2 and LA5-1 regarding preparation of the draft EIS. See the response to comment LA3-1 regarding the comment period.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 2 – November 3, 2016

.6-400	01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 75
1	problem go away. It only means that once again the public
2	will have to trudge through thousands of pages of minutia,
3	all the time knowing that the analysis by FERC staff rests
4	on inadequate, missing, and incorrect data. I will provide
5	specific examples in future comments and filings.
6	Furthermore, in April 2016 the FERC released a
7	draft environmental impact statement for the Leach Xpress
8	Pipeline. On 6-13-2016 the EPA submitted comments to FERC
9	rating the Leach Xpress DEIS to be inadequate, insufficient
10	and of concern. On 9-1-2016 FERC released the final
11	environmental impact statement to the Leach. On 10-18-2016
12	the EPA submitted comments to the FERC, finding the FEIS
13	also to be inadequate and insufficient.
14	Particularly with respect to greenhouse gases,
15	emissions, climate change, wetland mitigation, migratory
16	bird plan, etcetera. The EPA recommended that FERC go back
17	yet again to rework the FEIS, and they cautioned FERC about
18	releasing similarly deficient DEISs for other pipelines. As
19	of September 21st, 2016, all federal departments and agents
20	are to perform certain functions to ensure that climate
21	change-related impacts are fully considered in the
22	development of national security doctrine policies and
23	plans. Also the memorandum for the heads of executive
24	departments and agencies, which includes FERC and the EPA.
25	This memorandum establishes a framework and directs federal
	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24

PS3B2-43 GHGs and climate change are addressed in sections 4.11 and 4.13 of the EIS.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 2 – November 3, 2016

201611	16-400	FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016			
201011.	TO - 40 (76			
PS3B2-43	1	departments and agencies to serve certain functions to			
cont'd	2	ensure that climate change-related impacts are fully			
	3	considered in the development of national security doctrine,			
	4	policies and plans. And I have that here and I've got the			
	5	website listed.			
	6	Apparently, FERC has not taken this			
	7	recommendation seriously and has once again released a DEIS			
	8	for the Mountain Valley Pipeline with these and other			
	9	important information missing. He does want to talk about			
	10	the NEPA regulations, and I will hand these, with a			
	11	statement to you, so that you can completely read it. I'm			
	12	taking up some time here, about to finalize.			
PS3B2-44	13	In the case of the MVP, the extent of missing	l p	PS3B2-44	The final EIS revised the draft to include newly filed information
	14	materials require an entirely new revised DEIS and a new			
	15	public comment period resulting in a colossal and			
	16	unnecessary waste of time and money by FERC and cooperating			
	17	agencies. I was a former teacher. If I had students who			
	18	did not complete their assignments the way FERC has not			
	19	completed this, I'd have given them a failing grade. They			
	20	need to take more action on this or really start all over			
	21	again.			
PS3B2-45	22	So I called FERC to make the no-action. I call			
13302-43	23	on FERC to make the no-action call now and to withdraw the	P	S3B2-45	The no-action alternative is discussed in section 3 of the EIS.
	24	current DEIS and restart the process after MVP has finished			
	25	its homework. So I'm handing you the President Obama			

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                     77
            memorandum from September 21st, I want this in the record.
            I know you all know this, but I want this in the record.
            August 1st, 2016, the NEPA regulations that come from the
            Council on Environmental Quality..
                         MS. BRAUN: My name is Carly Ann Braun. C A R L
            Y, A N N, B R A U N. I am not here representing an
            organization and I do not own the land that I live on.
                         FERC: All right. When you're ready.
                         MS. BRAUN: Great. So, I have been living in
            Appalachia for the last 13 months, and I know that these
            hills are valuable to humankind both ecologically and,
            ecologically from a scientific perspective, and spiritually.
            The first time I saw the Appalachian Mountains I was 16
            years old on a mission trip to Kentucky and I can still
            remember that one lane road, slick with morning dew and the
            hills rising straight up like walls on either side, lush and
       17
            greener than any woods I'd ever seen. Besides feeling
            terrified at the wet pavement and the winding roads, as
            Appalachian visitors often are, I felt in awe of the
            beautiful and tangible sanctity of these hills.
       22
                         So when I graduated college and was looking for
            a job, the Appalachian mountains called me back once again.
            I worked on a farm called Bethlehem Farm. It's a Catholic
            retreat center in Pence Springs in Summers County, West
```

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016					
78					
	1	Virginia. We bring in over 400 volunteers from all across			
	2	the country from California to New York, from Texas to			
	3	Alaska. The amount of spiritual food that these high			
	4	schoolers, college kids, and adults, volunteers, receive in			
	5	their time here never ceases to astound me.			
	6	At the end of every group's week here we heard			
	7	over and over again that these people experienced God in a			
PS3B2-46	8	way that they never could have at home. I believe that the			
10002 10	9	biodiversity of the Allegheny Mountain Range and the			
	10	benefits it serves as an ecological sanctuary would be			
	11	damaged by this pipeline. Bethlehem Farm has existed for			
	12	ten years, and before that it was a Catholic worker farm,			
	13	meaning it was a place for people in need of mental,			
	14	physical, and spiritual rehabilitation to come for healing.			
	15	For more than twenty years people from all over the country			
	16	have been coming to these fifty acres in the mountains to			
	17	experience a spiritual nourishment that these mountains have			
	18	to give; and I can only imagine how the construction of this			
	19	pipeline would deeply destruct the serenity of our retreat			
	20	center.			
	21	The pipeline has been proposed to come within a			
PS3B2-47	22	half mile of our property on two different routes. I am			
P55B2-47	23	first off concerned about the safety of our volunteers.			
	24	People who have never driven on mountain roads before will			
	25	be trying to pass heavy duty construction equipment on a one			

PS3B2-46 The proposed Mountain Valley pipeline route would not cross the Allegheny Mountain Range. The EIS concluded that for most resources there would not be significant adverse effects.

PS3B2-47 See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. Traffic is addressed in section 4.9 of the EIS.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 79				
	1	land road, which is not designed for massive trucks or		
	2	machinery anyway. This is especially worrisome because our		
	3	busiest season is March through August, which is also the		
PS3B2-48	4	time most of the construction takes place. Not to mention		
PS3BZ-48	5	the noise and other disturbances caused by construction that		
	6	would essentially eliminate the peaceful beauty and silence		
	7	of our property, which is one of its greatest assets.		
	8	And that is just the tip of the iceberg. The		
	9	reports about the long term dangers of this pipeline are		
PS3B2-49	10	incredibly worrying. It is true that pipelines are at a		
	11	risk of exploding or releasing petrochemicals into the		
	12	ground water.		
	13	(Additional statement to be submitted)		
	14	MS. HOUCHINS: My name is Heather Houchins. H		
	15	E A T H E R, H O U C H I N S. All right. I am a landowner.		
	16	My address 3138 Back Valley Road. Linside, West Virginia,		
	17	24951.		
	18	FERC: When you're ready.		
	19	MS. HOUCHINS: I just wanted to place my		
	20	personal comments in. I do live 1.8 miles away from the		
	21	proposed pipeline. Coming from a large city I grew up in		
	22	Fort Lauderdale, Florida I came hereand I'm going to		
	23	tear up. I came here for a simpler life and I came up here		
	24	and finished school to be a teacher. I love this community.		
	25	I love our children. This is a beautiful community to live		

PS3B2-48 Noise is addressed in section 4.11.2 of the EIS.

PS3B2-49 See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. See the response to comment IND92-1 regarding leaks.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016				
	1	in, beautiful people. There's amazing farmers, my		
	2	co-worker raises bees. There's great people who raise		
	3	gardens and organic foods. I know many people who raise		
	4	chickens, cows. I'm getting into the dairy goat business		
	5	myself.		
	6	All this would be destroyed, I feel, if the		
	7	pipeline came through. You will be destroying a perfect		
	8	piece of America. And it's history. My family moved here		
	9	from England in 1790. Like said, I did grow up in Fort		
	10	Lauderdale, Florida but I came home. I came home to where		
	11	people knew how to pronounce my last name. Where my last		
	12	name was known and my family was known. It's got a lot more		
PS3B2-50	13	to do with money. It's about people and it's about our		
10002	14	water and our way of life. If we don't have water we don't		
	15	have anything. We have nothing. The pipeline may destroy		
	16	our water.		
	17	I live on a well. Sometimes my well is iffy		
	18	nowadays anyways. It scares me to know that my animals, my		
	19	neighbors, I will not have water. It's really scary and I		
	20	wish, it's not going through your back yard it's not		
	21	going through your back yard, it's going through mine. It's		
	22	going through what America built and it's going through what		
PS3B2-51	23	America needs to get back to. We need to get to clean		
1002201	24	energy. We need to stop using non-renewable resources.		
	25	West Virginia's already been through this with coal. It's		

PS3B2-50

The EIS concluded that MVP would not have significant adverse impacts on most resources (except for the clearing of forest). Water resources, including wells and springs, are discussed in section 4.3. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.

PS3B2-51

Renewable energy alternatives are discussed in section 3 of the EIS. See also the response to comment IND40-1 regarding renewable energy.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                    81
        1 not the right thing to do. And I know it's all about money.
            We need to find a money-maker in renewable energy. That's
            all I have to say because I'm going to get upset, more upset
            than I am now.
                         FERC: Thank you.
                         MS. SACCO: My name is Rosanna Sacco, R O S E A
            N N A, S A C C O. I'm representing myself. I am a
            landowner. I'm nowhere near the pipeline route in Sweet
            Springs. The address is 626 Cove Creek Road. And that's in
            Sweet Springs, West Virginia. 24921.
       11
                         FERC: When you're ready.
                          MS. SACCO: All right. I looked through this
       12
            DEIS here. I did want to say that it's amazing that you've
            gotten this document together with all this information.
            It's just extraordinary. But in looking through it
            carefully I determined some things. One is that taking
            climate change seriously is relatively new to human
            endeavor. You know? We've just started to see the really
            the real science behind it. Although, the Council on
            Environmental Quality referred to it back in the 1970's in
       20
            their first annual report where they said that there is,
            they actually asked a question, they said, "Man is changing
            his weather." That's how they referred to it at that time.
       23
       24
                         And there's, since the publication of that
            first report it has been determined that human activities
```

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 2 – November 3, 2016

20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 82 have caused the carbon dioxide content of the atmosphere of our planet to increase to its highest level in at least 800,000 years. So, that's a significant thing that has happened and we're now really entering into the awareness of it. So, what's happening now is that new contributing factors are constantly being discovered. Last year we thought we knew this and now we're discovering this. I'd just like to give two examples; one is the crystal methane in the icebergs; now we all know that the climate change, the increased temperatures are causing the icebergs to melt. And as they melt they're releasing a lot of water which is then causing an increase in the bodies of water, are now becoming bigger, therefore there is a greater surface that's evaporating up and then various things occur; winds, accumulation of clouds, and you have all the sudden some kind of flooding or coastal rising, et cetera. 17 So, the fact that that is occurring is, it's causing a double vice versa-type effect. As one thing occurs, something else is occurring, but then that compounds the original thing that has occurred. And one of the things 20 that's occurring is that as those icebergs melt, they're releasing methane into the atmosphere because there's crystal methane, crystalline form of methane, that's in those, captured in each little piece of ice that is being released into the atmosphere. So you have double things

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 2 – November 3, 2016

2016111	20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016				
		83			
	1				
	1	going on.			
	2	Another thing that wasn't realized, for			
	3	example, in certain reports on the amount of greenhouse gas			
	4	emissions that were being released by the icebergs melting			
	5	is that they're not only melting when they do the computer			
	6	analysis. They're not only melting in summer when the			
	7	temperatures are the highest, but they're also melting in			
	8	winter. So, when they factor in the winter, a few years			
	9	later, things have changed.			
PS3B2-52	10	So, basically I'm here to say that FERC has			
	11	definitely addressed the climate change factor in this book			
	12	here and they've taken into and cited the reference which is			
	13	this paper that was released by the Executive Office of the			
	14	President, the Council on Environmental Quality, and it has			
	15	been recognized by NEPA, the National Environmental Policy			
	16	Act regulations who then wrote this, has authorized this			
	17	paper, that is to act as guidelines for the agencies that			
	18	are involved in the review process. I looked at this with			
	19	regards for what I saw in here and I've realized that there			
	20	are some things that need to be done to ameliorate the			
	21	extent to which this has been taken into account in the			
	22	DEIS.			
	23	FERC: Can we conclude our comment?			
	24	MS. SACCO: Oh, really? Wow. That goes fast.			
	25	All right, well, then we'll just conclude by			

PS3B2-52 GHGs and climate change are discussed in sections 4.11 and 4.13 of the EIS.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 2 – November 3, 2016

20161116-4001	L FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
20101113	84
1	saying that there is a lot to do. They are recommending
2	taking into account the effect of climate change on a
[3	proposed action. So, for example, if we were to build this
4	pipeline, the pipeline itself will be releasing more
5	greenhouse gas emissions into the atmosphere, but because
6	right now the human species needs to focus on moving people
7	away from areas that are susceptible to the effects of
8	climate change rather then on keeping them locked and
9	this is a very important point locked into a consumer
10	cycle of endless consumption; and most of the gas in this
11	pipeline would be used to make products that people have to
12	continually buy because this one here is plastic with a
13	handle broke off, and you wind up having to buy twenty of
14	these in a lifetime, if not more depending on how lucky you
15	are in terms of how long you live. Whereas we have the
16	ability to produce one like this, that could go from
17	great-great-grandmother down to great-great-grandchild.
18	We have allowed ourselves to move on with this
19	because there's a desire to keep working. It's just a
20	nonsensical junk economy to a certain extent, that if we
21	stop, look and listen, even the people who want to do this
22	pipeline, could say, "Why should we keep on doing pipelines,
23	we're doing pipelines so good?" Now we could turn our
24	creativity because they have creativity and the
25	ability to manifest. These people are brilliant. The guy

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016111	L6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 85
	1	who came up with the idea of fracking is brilliant. Can
	2	you imagine that we could do such a thing? But now when we
	3	see what it's doing to the climate and the suffering that is
	1 4	being engendered, we could shift. These people could shift
PS3B2-53	5	over to solar, wind, and other passive solar, wave
	6	energy, all kinds of things. And they could do as many
	7	brilliant things with that and they would be the stars of
	8	the entire planet. It's time, they have to let go of this.
	9	It's not going to work.
	10	FERC: If you have additional comments
	11	MS. SACCO: I know, to put them in, yes.
	12	Thank you for letting me go over a little. All
	13	right. There was a lot more to say.
	14	MS. SOUTH: My name is Amy South, first name
	15	Amy, A M Y. Last name South, S O U T H. I am a landowner
	16	on Peters Mountain. I am with the Board of Conservancy,
	17	although I can speak for myself a lot, too. My address is
	18	1093 Peters Mountain Drive, Union, West Virginia. 24983.
	19	FERC: And when you're ready.
	20	MS. SOUTH: All right. Yes, I just want to
	21	speak that I was raised on Peters Mountain and I have
	22	instilled in me the love of that mountain that my mother and
	23	father had when they had to move away and leave this county
	24	in order to work to provide to come back to county.
	25	And our water, I've been drinking that water
1		

PS3B2-53 Renewable energy alternatives are discussed in section 3 of the EIS. See also the response to comment IND40-1 regarding renewable energy.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

201611	16-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 86
	1	forever since I was a youngin' and it's the best that there
	2	is, and that's one of our worries, is the water. And just
	3	our natural way of life, you know? Water, our way of life,
	4	and Peters Mountain, those are the three main things in my
	5	life and I want to see them protected because when I'm gone,
	6	I want the next person to be able to have what I have. In
	7	water, we're blessed with water that if it's taken away and
	8	Peters Mountain is destroyed, you know, what have we got?
	9	Nothing. You're looking at what, 66 percent almost of this
	10	county drinking off of Peters Mountain. The aquifer that
	11	runs underneath it is just an amazing thing, and we have
	12	something that's freshest that nobody has.
PS3B2-54	13	A lot of people ,and they're needing water
1 3302-34	14	moreso then I think that they're needing gas, and I just
	15	wanted to come down here and speak about that because I
	16	fought for this mountain in my early 20s, into my 30s, and
	17	now in my 40s, going into my 50s and I'm still fighting for
	18	this mountain. I'm fighting for our way of life, our water,
	19	and our mountain. So, there you have that.
	20	FERC: All right.
	21	MS. SOUTH: Good deal?
	22	FERC: Thank you.
	23	MR. SOUTH: Thank you guys. I really do hope
	24	you all take it into consideration because I know, you know,
	25	water is our main thing. It really is and we're blessed.

PS3B2-54 Water resources are discussed in section 4.3 of the EIS. See the response to comment IND3-1 regarding drinking water.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016111	L6-400	01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 87
	1	God has blessed us and we need to protect what we have.
	2	Good deals, my daddy would say. I do hope you listened. I
	3	really do.
	4	FERC: We did.
	5	MS. COLE: My name is Patricia Ann Cole.
	6	Everybody calls me Cookie, That's what I've been known by
	7	since I was three years old. I'm from Monroe County, West
	8	Virginia. I live at Blue Roman Farm, four miles south of
	9	Union on Route 219. You want my address? My address is RFD
	10	1 Box 46, Union, West Virginia. 24983.
	11	I'm actually located in the alternate route of
	12	this 42 inch Mountain Valley Pipeline Limited Liability
000D0 55	13	Company situation that threatens the county. I have sacred
PS3B2-55	14	Indian burial grounds on my farm you don't want to know
	15	about that now though, do you? I've got everything there is
ocana se	16	precious and it's sacred and it's holy ground and it's Karst
PS3B2-56	17	ground and I have springs that come up out from under the
	18	ground on top of the water into Blackwater Pond you don't
	19	find those everywhere, you know? And I'm located right
	20	beside Betty Farmer's Sulfur Spring Resort that actually has
	21	only this other second iodine spring known in the world.
	22	It's right next door to me. So that's something. I don't
	23	even know if anybody realizes it, but now you all do. Did
	24	you need to ask me?
	25	FERC: You're good.

PS3B2-55

If the commentor is located on an alternative route that was not selected the commentor would not be affected by the MVP.

Likewise, no archaeological surveys would have been conducted for the property.

PS3B2-56 The Red Sulphur Spring Resort is about 2.3 miles away from the pipeline.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

2016111	16-400	01 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 88
	1	MS. COLE: I've farmed all my life. I've lived
	2	down there on that farm for 44 years, but the reason I'm
	3	here today talking to you all is that we need to protect our
	4	lands. We're only stewards of the lands here. The Mountain
	5	Valley Pipeline would be a total desecration, it would be
	6	total devastation, it would be total mayhem and talk about
	7	terror on earth for the people that live in America? The
	8	way I personally feel is you might as well say you're going
	9	to turn ISIS loose on us, because once you stuck a 42 inch
	10	gas pipeline in the ground too that's another thing you
PS3B2-57	11	can think about what a threat that would be which I would
	12	worry about every minute anyway about blowing up and
	13	everything, considering how much inertia would be going
	14	through it, how thin the walls of the pipe are, and also we
	15	live on the St. Clair fault line that can and will show it's
	16	force and it slips and slides and then devastatingly a gas
	17	pipeline could explode because it is only man made.
	18	Anything man made can go wrong.
	19	Well, God made them springs in the waters that
	20	flow through the veins on Peters Mountain the most precious
	21	water in the world. It's won the International Water
	22	Tasting Contest 7 years in a row. It's the best water we
	23	could ever have, and you know 97 MS. of the water is salt
	24	water in the world now, so people better be taking care of
	25	our water. Take care of our people. Take care of our land

PS3B2-57 See the response to comment IND2-1 regarding safety. Faults are discussed in section 4.1 of the EIS. The DOT regulations determine class pipeline thickness as described in section 4.12 of the EIS.

PS3B - Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 - November 3, 2016

and our way of life. Let us try to live in a halfway wholesome atmosphere without the pollutions of what all is floating in the air and everything else. It's the terrorist of all of us. It's what we could stand to lose. We can not even take the chance of losing our water because no water, no life. And without the water we have no trees, without the trees we have no bees. Without the bees, what else do we have? There was not much left for us to see except we can't allow this Mountain
floating in the air and everything else. It's the terrorist of all of us. It's what we could stand to lose. We can not even take the chance of losing our water because no water, no life. And without the water we have no trees, without the trees we have no bees. Without the bees, what else do we have? There was not much
It's the terrorist of all of us. It's what we could stand to lose. We can not even take the chance of losing our water because no water, no life. And without the water we have no trees, without the trees we have no bees. Without the bees, what else do we have? There was not much
could stand to lose. We can not even take the chance of losing our water because no water, no life. And without the water we have no trees, without the trees we have no bees. Without the bees, what else do we have? There was not much
losing our water because no water, no life. And without the water we have no trees, without the trees we have no bees. Without the bees, what else do we have? There was not much
water we have no trees, without the trees we have no bees. Without the bees, what else do we have? There was not much
Without the bees, what else do we have? There was not much
left for us to see except we can't allow this Mountain
Valley Pipeline to come through anywhere, it's devastating;
we need to go more towards solar, wind, and water power and
get off of the industrial greedy trail of everybody who just
wants money in their pockets when it's not about money.
It's about life, it's about people in their
life, and their soul, and their sacred places and the place
they lay down at night and rest and don't worry about
something exploding or their families vaporizing around
them. We live during a time with so much mayhem we need to
leave our mountains alone.
We have people come here to relax and come to
the safety of the mountain for their mind and their good
state of mind without pills or any other type of drugs.
They come here just to be near Mother Nature, Mother Earth
because she gives us everything we need so we've got to quit
taking from her and be a steward of the land and preserve

PS3B2-58 Renewable energy alternatives are discussed in section 3 of the EIS. See also the response to comment IND40-1 regarding renewable energy.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV-Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                     90
            her.
                         Save our water. You know the EPA needs to
            stand up for -- Environmental Protection Agency, well let me
            tell you, they need to start protecting the environment,
            instead of sitting up there in that new building with their
            little sconces on the wall with that frogs and blue herons
            made out of metal; that's all that's going to be left one
            day because they've done polluted everything else; so you
            need to be thinking about that.
                         So what I got to say is my name is Cookie Cole
       10
            and I stand with Standing Rock also and you can see my
            Indian brothers out yonder fighting this other oil line, but
            the thing is it's not about all these, let's get the oil to
            market, because you can't drink oil and you can't drink gas.
            You're not, you can't go out and make fresh pure spring
            water. So people need to think about that when they lay
            down at night and wonder, do they have a good clean glass of
            water to drink in case they get thirsty during the night.
            Or have they ever had a good thirst in their heart, maybe
            they should feel it and go out in the hot desert and try to
            have some of that.
       22
                         Really, there's so much I need to say, I
            haven't even thought, the vertebrates, every living
       23
            creature, animal, every living thing on earth. It's sacred,
            it's holy, we must protect it. Dear God and this is not the
```

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 2 – November 3, 2016

2016111	6-400	1 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016 91
	1	way to do it with this destruction. It's just mayhem. It
	2	will just be mayhem, it will be like raping through virgin
Doana so	3	ground, and dear God, only God has eminent domain. I worked
PS3B2-59	4	all my life to pay off banks so I could live there and thank
	5	God to protect my land to have somebody come and say, "Oh,
	6	we can throw eminent domain on you." Well, let me tell you
	7	what, I will stand and fight until they run over me with the
	8	dozer before they come through there and do the eminent
	9	domain thing.
	10	I just don't know what else to tell you all
	11	except that I've been praying hard and deep because the good
	12	Lord sends me here. That's why I'm here today. It's the
	13	same reason I went and testified in front of Congress back
	14	in the 90's when we fought the 765 power line they was
	15	wanting to run across the mountain that could also desecrate
	16	and ruin our waters, so.
	17	FERC: Conclude.
	18	MS. COLE: That's how I'll conclude with, only
	19	God has eminent domain. And also, the moon still shines on
	20	Peters Mountain.
	21	Y'all got me carried away, see.
	22	(Thereupon, at 8 p.m., the public verbal comment session
	23	concluded.)
	24	
	25	

PS3B2-59 See the response to comment IND1-3 regarding eminent domain.

PS3B – Peterstown Elementary School, Peterstown, WV–Room 2 – November 3, 2016

```
20161116-4001 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/16/2016
                                                                     92
                         CERTIFICATE OF OFFICIAL REPORTER
                       This is to certify that the attached proceeding
            before the FEDERAL ENERGY REGULATORY COMMISSION in the
            Matter of:
                       Name of Proceeding:
                       MOUNTAIN VALLEY PIPELINE LLC
                       EQUITRANS EXPANSION PROJECT
       10
       11
       12
       13
                       Docket No.: CP16-10-000
       14
                                      CP16-13-000
       15
                       Place:
                                     Peterstown, West Virginia
       16
                       Date:
                                     November 3, 2016
            were held as herein appears, and that this is the original
       17
            transcript thereof for the file of the Federal Energy
       18
            Regulatory Commission, and is a full correct transcription
            of the proceedings.
       21
       22
       23
       24
                                           Daniel Hawkins
       25
                                           Official Reporter
```

PS4A – California Area High School Coal Center, PA– Room 1 – November 9, 2016

```
20161109-4007 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/09/2016
                             PS4A - ROOM 1
                                BEFORE THE
                  FEDERAL ENERGY REGULATORY COMMISSION
           ----X
          IN THE MATTER OF:
                                       : Project No.
          MOUNTAIN VALLEY PIPELINE LLC : CP16-10-000
           EQUITRANS EXPANSION PROJECT : CP16-13-000
                                       California Area High School
      10
                                                    11 Trojan Way
      11
                                    Coal Center, Pennsylvania 15423
      12
      13
      14
                                        Wednesday, November 9, 2016
      15
                   The above-entitled matter came on for Scoping
           Meeting, pursuant to notice, at 5:00 p.m.,
      17
      18
      19
      20
      21
      22
      23
      24
      25
```

PS4A – California Area High School Coal Center, PA– Room 1 – November 9, 2016

```
20161109-4007 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/09/2016
                                                                  2
                            PROCEEDINGS
                                                (5:00 p.m.)
               MR. JEUDY: This is Henry Jeudy from the FERC.
        4 It's November 9th. We started the MVP DEIS comment meetings
           for the EP Pittsburgh. We started at 5:00 p.m., ended at
           8:00 p.m., and no one commented on the record.
                     (Whereupon at 8:01 p.m., the meeting was
           adjourned.)
       10
       11
       12
       13
       14
       15
       16
       17
       18
       19
       20
       21
       22
       23
       24
       25
```

PS4A – California Area High School Coal Center, PA– Room 1 – November 9, 2016

```
20161109-4007 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/09/2016
                         CERTIFICATE OF OFFICIAL REPORTER
                       This is to certify that the attached proceeding
            before the FEDERAL ENERGY REGULATORY COMMISSION in the
            Matter of:
                       Name of Proceeding:
                       MOUNTAIN VALLEY PIPELINE LLC
                       EQUITRANS EXPANSION PROJECT
       10
       11
       12
       13
                       Docket No.: CP16-10-000
       14
                                     CP16-13-000
       15
                       Place:
                                     Coal Center, Pennsylvania
       16
                       Date:
                                     November 9, 2016
            were held as herein appears, and that this is the original
       17
            transcript thereof for the file of the Federal Energy
       18
            Regulatory Commission, and is a full correct transcription
            of the proceedings.
       21
       22
       23
       24
                                           Larry Flowers
       25
                                           Official Reporter
```

PS4A - California Area High School Coal Center, PA-Room 2 - November 9, 2016

```
20161109-4007 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/09/2016
                             PS4A - ROOM 2
                                BEFORE THE
                  FEDERAL ENERGY REGULATORY COMMISSION
           ----X
          IN THE MATTER OF:
                                       : Project No.
          MOUNTAIN VALLEY PIPELINE LLC : CP16-10-000
           EQUITRANS EXPANSION PROJECT : CP16-13-000
                                       California Area High School
      10
                                                    11 Trojan Way
      11
                                    Coal Center, Pennsylvania 15423
      12
      13
      14
                                        Wednesday, November 9, 2016
      15
                   The above-entitled matter came on for Scoping
           Meeting, pursuant to notice, at 5:00 p.m.,
      17
      18
      19
      20
      21
      22
      23
      24
      25
```

PS4A - California Area High School Coal Center, PA-Room 2 - November 9, 2016

```
20161109-4007 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/09/2016
                              PROCEEDINGS
                                                (5:00 p.m.)
                       MR. FRIEDMAN: This is Paul Friedman from the
            FERC. It's November 9th. We started the MVP DEIS comment
            meetings for the EP Pittsburgh. We started at 5:00 p.m.,
            ended at 8:00 p.m., and no one commented on the record.
                      (Whereupon at 8:01 p.m., the meeting was
            adjourned.)
       10
       11
       12
       13
       14
       15
       16
       17
       18
       19
       20
       21
       22
       23
       24
       25
```

PS4A - California Area High School Coal Center, PA-Room 2 - November 9, 2016

```
20161109-4007 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 11/09/2016
                         CERTIFICATE OF OFFICIAL REPORTER
                       This is to certify that the attached proceeding
            before the FEDERAL ENERGY REGULATORY COMMISSION in the
            Matter of:
                       Name of Proceeding:
                       MOUNTAIN VALLEY PIPELINE LLC
                       EQUITRANS EXPANSION PROJECT
       10
       11
       12
       13
                       Docket No.: CP16-10-000
       14
                                     CP16-13-000
       15
                       Place:
                                     Coal Center, Pennsylvania
       16
                       Date:
                                     November 9, 2016
       17
            were held as herein appears, and that this is the original
            transcript thereof for the file of the Federal Energy
       18
            Regulatory Commission, and is a full correct transcription
            of the proceedings.
       21
       22
       23
       24
                                           Mike Williams
       25
                                           Official Reporter
```

APPENDIX AA-1

Forest Service-Related Public Comments Received from December 23-26, 2016

This page intentionally left blank

Mountain Valley Pipeline Project Environmental Impact Statement

Response to Forest Service-Related Public Comments Received from December 23-26, 2016

May 12, 2017

Prepared by

United States Department of Agriculture Forest Service George Washington Jefferson National Forest Roanoke, Virginia

BACKGROUND

History

On October 23, 2015, Mountain Valley filed its formal application with the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission (FERC) pursuant to the Natural Gas Act. Mountain Valley is seeking a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity from the Commission authorizing the proposed Mountain Valley Project (MVP), with facilities located in the State of West Virginia and the Commonwealth of Virginia. The MVP would involve constructing and operating about 303.5 miles of 42-inch-diameter pipeline; 3 compressor stations; and numerous associated facilities. Of the approximately 304 miles of pipeline, approximately 3.5 miles cross national forest system lands in the George Washington and Jefferson National Forests in Monroe County, West Virginia, and Giles and Montgomery Counties in Virginia.

Pursuant to Section 7 of the Natural Gas Act, the FERC is the Lead Federal Agency for producing an Environmental Impact Statement (EIS) to comply with the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA) and to analyze and disclose the impacts associated with the proposed project. The Forest Service (FS), Bureau of Land Management (BLM), and US Army Corps of Engineers are cooperating agencies in the development of the EIS. The FERC will consider issuing a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity. The BLM, under the provisions of the Mineral Leasing Act of 1920, will consider a Right-of-Way Grant (ROW) application for the pipeline to cross Federal lands, and the FS is considering amendments to their Land and Resource Management Plan.

On September 16, 2016, the FERC issued a Notice of Availability (NOA) of a Draft Environmental Impact Statement (DEIS). The NOA initiated a 90-day public comment period that ended on December 22, 2016. On October 14, 2016 BLM and FS issued an agency-specific NOA announcing the opening of the FERC comment period and clarifying that the full 90-day public comment period required by the FS would end on 90 days following the publication date of the FERC's NOA in the Federal Register. Therefore, the FS is responsible for responding to comments received during the full 90-day period, which ended December 26, 2016. While this did not represent a formal extension of FERC's comment period, FERC accepted and accessioned comments received between December 23 and 26, 2016 and forwarded them to FS and BLM for review and response. This report details the FS disposition of those comments and is a companion to FERC's Response to DEIS Comments Report.

METHODOLOGY AND ORGANIZATION OF COMMENTS

The FERC encouraged interested parties to submit substantive comments and provided responses in their response to comment document. For comments received during FERC's comment period, comments identified by FERC as specific to the BLM and FS were forwarded to those agencies, which provided responses to FERC. The FS responses are included along with FERC's responses for letters received from October 14, 2016 through

December 22, 2016 in FERC's Comment Response Report, to which this report is an appendix.

Comments received from December 23 through December 26, 2017 were accessioned by FERC and forwarded to the BLM and FS for coding, review, and response to substantive comments. According to the BLM guidance (Handbook H-1790-1), substantive comments address one or more of the following:

- the accuracy of information in the EIS;
- the adequacy of, methodology for, or assumptions used for the environmental analysis;
- new information relevant to the analysis;
- reasonable alternatives addition to those analyzed in the EIS; and/or
- changes or revisions in one or more of the alternatives.

Comments that are not considered substantive include the following:

- comments in favor of or against the proposed action or alternatives without reasoning that meet the criteria listed above;
- comments that only agree or disagree with BLM policy or resource decisions without justification or supporting data that meet the criteria listed above;
- comments that don't pertain to the project area or the project;
- comments that take the form of vague, open-ended questions.

FERC received eight comment submissions during the period from December 23 to 26, 2016, each of which is appended to this report. FS and BLM staff and their third-party contractor (Galileo Project, LLC) read all of the submissions. Using the guidelines discussed above, the agencies determined which comments were substantive. All submissions were entered into a database that included individual comments, the submission's author and address, and corresponding key word(s).

The agencies followed CEQ regulations found at 40 Code of Federal Regulations § 1503.4 and developed responses and/or provided recommendations to FERC for revisions to the draft EIS in response to substantive comments. During this process, the comments were sorted by resource topic or issue to aid the in identifying trends and see the full range of public opinion regarding particular topics. Reviewing comments in this manner facilitated the development of comprehensive responses.

The Comment and Response Table (below) is similarly organized by topic. Each comment has an identifying code to allow tracking of the comments and responses in a database with each respondent and each piece of correspondence. Please note that some comments may have been consolidated or edited for grammar and clarity.

Responses to individually coded comments are provided in the far right column of the Comment and Response table below. Some responses refer to comments and responses already provided in FERC's Comment Response Report, to which this report is an appendix.

The BLM and FS appreciate the time and effort the public put into their comments.

COMMENTS

Acronyms and Abbreviations

BLM	Bureau of Land Management
	S
CEQ	Council on Environmental Quality
DEIS	Draft Environmental Impact Statement
EIS	Environmental Impact Statement
FEIS	Final Environmental Impact Statement
FERC	Federal Energy Regulatory Commission
FS	U.S. National Forest Service
	_

GCSZ Giles County Seismic Zone
MVP Mountain Valley Project

NF National Forest

NFS National Forest System

NEPA National Environmental Policy Act NOA Federal Register Notice of Availability

POD Plan of Development

Project Mountain Valley Pipeline Project

Rx Management Prescription

ROW right-of-way

Accession #	ID	Sub-ID	Public Comment	Response/Reference to FERO response
Land Use, Vi	sual Re	sources,	and Recreation Comments	
20161223- 5068 (31859796)	FS01	FS1-1	The Jefferson National Forest is one such space. The Forest Management Plan for the Jefferson National Forest outlines standards for management and land use within the forest. There are environmental protections in the Jefferson National Forest Management Plan that would prohibit the Mountain Valley Pipeline from being built on that land. I am aware of a number of amendments that have been proposed to evade these restrictions. The Forest Management Plan exists to protect the Jefferson National Forest from irreparable harm, and irreparable harm would be caused by the Mountain Valley Pipeline project. I strongly oppose these amendments, as they would weaken protections that have served to protect these delicate habitats, paving the way for other projects that would also cause damage to this area in the future.	See the response to comments FA8-1 and FA10-1.

Accession #	ID	Sub-ID	Public Comment	Response/Reference to FERC response
20161223- 5084 (31860285)	FS02	FS02-4	I oppose the amendments proposed to the Jefferson National Forest and its Forest Management Plan. The amendments will weaken existing protections on public land so that the Mountain valley Pipeline can be built. The Forest Service has the legal power and responsibility to tell FERC that the MVP cannot go through the National Forest. The Forest management Plan should be upheld and not amended to sacrifice the health of the Jefferson National Forest.	See the response to comments FA8-1 and FA10-1.
20161223- 5087 (31859798)	FS03	FS03-1	The Proposed "Amendments" to the Management Plan for the Jefferson National Forest will degrade the ecosystem integrity, sustainability, and biodiversity of the Jefferson National Forest, and thereby diminish the multitude of environmental services (particularly intact forest and associated erosion protection, clean water, clean air, and economically critical outdoor recreation opportunities) that the National Forest currently provides.	See the response to comments FA8-1 and FA10-1.

RESPO	RESPONSE TO DRAFT EIS PUBLIC COMMENTS DATED DECEMBER 23 to 26, 2016				
Accession #	ID	Sub-ID	Public Comment	Response/Reference to FERC response	
20161223- 5087 (31859798)	FS03	FS03-4	There is National cultural attachment to the Appalachian Trail. It has "high public value" in the words of Appalachian Trail Club members. The impacts from amendment 4 would be far-reaching, even worldwide not "restricted to the project area" as claimed in the DEIS. I believe the proposed idea to "mitigate" through horizontal boring under the Trail was rejected by MVP's own geologists as inappropriate, not recommended, or inadvisable.	See the response to comment FA10-1.	
20161223- 5104 (31860280)	FS05	FS05-1	I strongly oppose the application for a Special Use Permit to cross the Jefferson National Forest and the requests for amendments to the Forest Plan. I would urge the BLM and Forest Service to reject the application.	See the response to comments FA8-1 and FA10-1.	
20161223- 5104 (31860280)	FS05	FS05-2	I personally find the DEIS to be wholly inadequate. As I understand the law, the applicant is required to show that there is no reasonable alternative to crossing Forest Service land or the application has to be denied. The application merely states that the proposed route is preferable. The pipeline would skirt both the Peters Mountain and Brush Mountain East Wilderness areas, and would severely impact the wilderness experience - in the construction phase and scars from construction could mar some of the views permanently.	Section 3.0 Alternatives discusses alternatives that avoid crossing the Jefferson National Forest.	

RESPO	NSE TO	DRAFT E	EIS PUBLIC COMMENTS DATED D	DECEMBER 23 to 26, 2016
Accession #	ID	Sub-ID	Public Comment	Response/Reference to FERC response
20161223- 5104 (31860280)	FS05	FS05-5	The pipeline is proposed to cross about 1 mile of the Brush Mountain Inventoried Roadless Area, thus destroying the wilderness value of this area. Roads built in the area will inevitably lead to degraded water quality. Roads invariably damage forests by degrading water quality, and promoting the invasion of nonnative species and eliminating forest habitat.	The crossings of Craig Creek and the Brush Mountain Inventoried Roadless Area have been intensely studied by Mountain Valley and the FS because of the concerns expressed in this comment. The effects are discussed in the EIS, Section 3.5.3.1, Brush Mountain Minor Route Variations. Mountain Valley has committed to restoring the riparian area along the tributary to Craig Creek with hand planted trees and shrubs.
20161227- 0009 (31860184)	FS06	FS06-1	FERC also proposes to re-zone part of the Jefferson National Forest to create a 500-foot wide "Utility Corridor' for future gas, electricity and water lines. That's over one and a half football fields in width. And if it has to be that wide through the national Forest, how wide will it be as it runs through the countryside and towns? I think that's this is a terrible swath of destruction to run through a National Forest and believe we don't even need these pipelines!	In the EIS, FS no longer proposes to reallocate any lands to the Rx 5C-Designated Utility Corridor. There would not be a 500-foot wide corridor identified for future collocation opportunities. See Section 4.8.2.6-Land Use on Federal Lands, FEIS Amendment, Part 1 for further discussion.

RESPO	NSE TO	DRAFT I	CIS PUBLIC COMMENTS DATED D	DECEMBER 23 to 26, 2016
Accession #	ID	Sub-ID	Public Comment	Response/Reference to FERC response
National Env	vironm	ental Poli	cy Act Process Comments	
20161223- 5098 (31859027)	FS04	FS04-1	I am writing to comment on the Mountain Valley Pipeline proposal, with specific reference to Proposed Amendment 1 to the Jefferson National Forest Plan. In a related letter submitted to FERC on 22 December 2016, I advanced a number or reasons why Proposed Amendment No. 1 (the 500-foot designated utility corridor) should not be implemented and should be rejected. Among those reasons: Mountain Valley Pipeline's routing decision were poorly performed. For the BLM and FS to allow those decisions to dictate the location for a 500-foot designated utility corridor, without conducting an independent analysis and competent review of alternatives, would be unfortunate and poorly advised.	In the EIS FS no longer proposes to reallocate any lands to the Rx 5C-Designated Utility Corridor. There would not be a 500-foot wide corridor identified for future collocation opportunities. See Section 4.8.2.6-Land Use on Federal Lands, FEIS Amendment, Part 1 for further discussion.
20161223- 5098 (31859027)	FS04	FS04-3	Proposed Amendment No. 1 to the Jefferson National Forest Plan should be rejected.	In the EIS FS no longer proposes to reallocate any lands to the Rx 5C-Designated Utility Corridor. There would not be a 500-foot wide corridor identified for future collocation opportunities. See Section 4.8.2.6-Land Use on Federal Lands, FEIS Amendment, Part 1 for further discussion.
20161223- 5098 (31859027)	FS04	FS04-4	Mountain Valley Pipeline's request for an easement through Jefferson National Forest should be rejected.	The comment is noted.

RESPO	NSE TO	DRAFT E	IS PUBLIC COMMENTS DATED D	DECEMBER 23 to 26, 2016
Accession #	ID	Sub-ID	Public Comment	Response/Reference to FERC response
20161227- 5018 (31859074)	FS07	FS07-1	As an affected landowner of the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline and a US citizen and taxpayer, I am deeply disturbed at the suggestion of a 500 foot "utility corridor" through National Forest Service land as outlined in the recent amendments to its Land Use Management Plan. This amendment is contrary to the public interest in many ways: it spoils NFS lands, encourages further over-development of this type on NFS lands, further exposes private landowners along this proposed corridor to additional takings by eminent domain, discourages in-state use of the gas being transported, and ignores the question of whether these pipelines are actually needed.	In the EIS FS no longer proposes to reallocate any lands to the Rx 5C-Designated Utility Corridor. There would not be a 500-foot wide corridor identified for future collocation opportunities. See Section 4.8.2.6-Land Use on Federal Lands, FEIS Amendment, Part 1 for further discussion.
20161227- 5018 (31859074)	FS07	FS07-2	Firstly, if the proposed corridor goes through road less areas, this is a further violation of the 2001 Roadless Rule and sets a very dangerous precedent for future projects of this type. The 2001 Roadless Rule establishes prohibitions on road construction, road reconstruction, and timber harvesting on 58.5 million acres of inventoried roadless areas on National Forest System lands. The intent of the 2001 Roadless Rule is to provide lasting protection for inventoried road less areas within the National Forest System in the context of multiple-use management.	See response to comment CO114-34.

Accession #	ID	Sub-ID	Public Comment	Response/Reference to FERC response
Comments A	ddress	ing Multi	ple Resources	
20161223- 5087 (31859798)	FS03	FS03-3	Okay, so what happens when the dried out vegetation and duff burns off the top three feet? And what happens if the soil has eroded away on steep, un-vegetated slopes, leaving the pipeline "uninsulated"? What if heavy equipment is needed to fight fire? I can come up with plenty more scenarios, but if you try, you can. too. Just THINK, dear Forest Service. Please don't blow it.	See Section 4.8.2.6 Land Use on Federal Lands for discussion of fire suppression on NFS lands.
Geology Con				
20161223- 5068 (31859796)	FS01	FS1-2	The Jefferson National Forest Management plan has explicit provisions regarding steep slope erosion control. Karst hydrology and erosion control are critical for ensuring the safety of surrounding communities, both in terms of immediate threats such as sinkholes and landslides, and delayed threats such as compromising water quality. Even if the construction of the Mountain Valley Pipeline project ensures adherence to FERC's best practices, it is not adequate to prevent dangerous situations given the wet, mountainous land that the pipeline would be built through.	Section 4.1 Geology addresses the risks of high landslide potentials, highly erodible soils, and very steep slopes. For NFS lands, the applicable mitigation measures designed to minimize the potential for soil movement and to ensure adequate restoration and revegetation are identified in the Erosion and Sediment Control Plan [Plan of Development (POD), Appendix C], Landslide Mitigation Plan (POD, Appendix F), the Site Specific Design of Stabilization Measures in High Hazard Portions of the Route (POD, Appendix G), the Restoration Plan (POD, Appendix H), and the Winter Construction Plan (POD, Appendix L). Mountain Valley would also follow the FERC Upland Erosion Control, Revegetation, and Maintenance Plan.

RESPO	NSE TO	DRAFT E	EIS PUBLIC COMMENTS DATED D	DECEMBER 23 to 26, 2016
Accession #	ID	Sub-ID	Public Comment	Response/Reference to FERC response
20161223- 5098 (31859027)	FS04	FS04-2	The MVP would cross the Jefferson National Forest within the GCSZ. The GCSZ is a seismically active area known for small local seismic events and one historic quake that took place in 1897 before modern before modern seismic monitoring equipment but was estimated to be magnitude 5.8" The GCSZ acronym in the above text refers to the Giles County Seismic Zone, an area of enhanced seismic that remains active.1 Why is a 42-inch diameter high-pressure natural gas pipeline being routed through this terrain? The process used for routing of the Mountain Valley Pipeline through the mountains of Appalachia was seriously flawed.2	Section 4.1 Geology addresses the risks of high landslide potentials, highly erodible soils, and very steep slopes, The applicable mitigation measures designed to minimize the potential for soil movement and to ensure adequate restoration and revegetation are identified in the Erosion and Sediment Control Plan (POD, Appendix C), Landslide Mitigation Plan (POD, Appendix F), the Site Specific Design of Stabilization Measures in High Hazard Portions of the Route (POD, Appendix G), the Restoration Plan (POD, Appendix H), and the Winter Construction Plan (POD, Appendix L). Mountain Valley would also follow the FERC Upland Erosion Control, Revegetation, and Maintenance Plan.

Accession #	ID	Sub-ID	Public Comment	Response/Reference to FERO response
Soils and Se	diment	s Comme	nts	
20161223- 5087 (31859798)	FS03	FS03-2	The DEIS also states that "Dry and Xeric Oak Forest" and "Dry and Dry-Mesic Oak-Pine Forest are considered well-represented". That is, they admit dry areas exist. Stripping tall, old shading vegetation off will worsen evaporation and make the soils permanently dry, and thus, incapable of supporting the more shallow rooted vegetation they claim will hold the soil in place on slopes. Believe me, no amount of Hydroseed and little swaths of black plastic fence can fix this.	Mountain Valley would follow the Restoration Plan (POD, Appendix H), the FERC Upland Erosion Control, Revegetation, and Maintenance Plan. The FS has worked with Mountain Valley to identify seed mixes appropriate for this area, revegetation procedures and mitigation measures, such as reducing the permanent operational right-of-way that is converted to herbaceous cover from 50' wide to 10' wide for its length on the Jefferson National Forest. Along the edge of this linear corridor a variety of FS approved shrubs, small trees and shallow rooted trees should be planted and maintained along a slightly undulating line in order to break up the straight edge and offer a variety of plant heights to reduce a hard shadow line. Reducing the herbaceous right of-way width and allowing more of a vegetative transition within the operational corridor (i.e., grasses over the pipeline then shrubs between the grasses and treeline) would no only help mitigate the effects of the change to the scenic character of the area but increase soil stabilization as well.

RESPO	NSE TO	DRAFT E	IS PUBLIC COMMENTS DATED I	DECEMBER 23 to 26, 2016
Accession #	ID	Sub-ID	Public Comment	Response/Reference to FERC response
Comments P	ertaini	ng to FER	C	
20161223- 5068 (31859796)	FS01	FS1-5	I hope you will consider these concerns surrounding my opposition to the irreparable harm that would be caused by the Mountain Valley Pipeline project. It would damage protected land in Jefferson National Forest, the local economy through compromising tourism and jobs in the region, and would pose a long lasting threat to the area regarding erosion.	The comment is noted.

Attachment A Comment Letters

To whom it may concern,

My name is Hannah Winter and I am a citizen of the state of Virginia. I have had the opportunity to travel to many other states in the US, in addition to a number of other countries and I must say that Virginia is one of the most beautiful places I have ever been. As an avid hiker I have spent countless days and nights on the Appalachian Trail. As an employee of Rackspace (working remotely from my home in Richmond, VA from Rackspace's Blacksburg, VA office) I know for a fact that a large draw to the area (for both companies and employees) is the numerous outdoor recreational spaces that Virginia has to offer.

FS01-1 Non-Sub; Land Use/ Visual /Rec The Jefferson National Forest is one such space. The Forest Management Plan for the Jefferson National Forest outlines standards for management and land use within the forest. There are environmental protections in the Jefferson National Forest Management Plan that would prohibit the Mountain Valley Pipeline from being built on that land. I am aware of a number of amendments that have been proposed to evade these restrictions. The Forest Management Plan exists to protect the Jefferson National Forest from irreparable harm, and irreparable harm would be caused by the Mountain Valley Pipeline project. I strongly oppose these amendments, as they would weaken protections that have served to protect these delicate habitats, paving the way for other projects that would also cause damage to this area in the future.

FS01-2 Non-Sub; Geo The Jefferson National Forest Management plan has explicit provisions regarding steep slope erosion control. Karst hydrology and erosion control are critical for ensuring the safety of surrounding communities, both in terms of immediate threats such as sinkholes and landslides, and delayed threats such as compromising water quality. Even if the construction of the Mountain Valley Pipeline project ensures adherence to FERC's best practices, it is not adequate to prevent dangerous situations given the wet, mountainous land that the pipeline would be built through.

Additionally, I am aware of studies that have shown that current energy demand can be met by existing infrastructure. This is a clear indicator that we do not need to jeopardize this region for the Mountain Valley Pipeline project.

FS01-3; sub; FERC Climate change is another major issue that should be considered here. Addressing and evaluating the cumulative impacts of a project like this is a required part of the NEPA process.

FS01-4; nonsub; FERC Lastly, the pipeline would head straight through Newport, Va., an historic town in the region. Threats to historic places are not mitigable.

FS01-5; nonsub; FERC I hope you will consider these concerns surrounding my opposition to the irreparable harm that would be caused by the Mountain Valley Pipeline project. It would damage protected land in Jefferson National Forest, the local economy through compromising tourism and jobs in the region, and would pose a long lasting threat to the area regarding erosion.

Thank you for your time and consideration.

Regards,

Hannah Winter

20161223-5068 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 12/23/2016
Document Content(s)
FERC_filing.DOCX1-2

Federal Energy Regulatory Commission Secretary Bose,

As a citizen I am submitting comment on the DEIS for the Mountain Valley pipeline, Docket CP16-10-000.

The FERC DEIS for the Mountain Valley Pipeline fails to recognize many irreparable threats to the environmental security of Virginians and without proper research and assessment breaches numerous federal regulatory requirements that protect citizens and our environmental rights.

FS02-1; sub; FERC 1. NEPA process requires that FERC must complete an Environmental Impact Statement (EIS) that thoroughly investigates all environmental impacts the Mountain Valley Pipeline would cause and fully assess the need for the project that includes reasonable alternatives to the project. I demand that such an assessment be conducted to the legitimacy of the NEPA process.

FERC's current Draft Environmental Impact Statement grossly dismisses the irreparable harm the MVP would cause and in doing so directly compromises the health of all Virginians and the long term security of our environmental rights.

- -The DEIS does not address the immediate or long term threat this pipeline proposes to our water security.
- -The DEIS does not fully assess the damage to water quality the pipeline would create. The pipeline would cross more than 1,000 waterways and wetlands.
- -The DEIS completely dismisses the "upstream" damage that the pipeline could trigger via expanded fracking and gas infrastructure, given the 2 billion cubic feet per day of added capacity the project would create.

FS02-2; sub; FERC 2. The draft EIS doesn't mention cumulative impacts such as climate change. The EPA recommends that FERC addresses cumulative impacts such as climate change. Addressing the cumulative impacts of life-cycle greenhouse gas emissions the pipeline would trigger is a required part of the NEPA process.

FS02-3; sub; FERC

3.FERC must assess the need for the pipeline in a thorough environmental impact statement. Studies show that current energy demand can be met by existing infrastructure. We don't even need the Mountain Valley pipeline. If the need for the Mountain Valley Pipeline is not properly assessed, FERC will be violating the NEPA process and our environmental rights.

FS02-4 Non-Sub; Land Use/ Visual/Rec 4. I oppose the amendments proposed to the Jefferson National Forest and its Forest Management Plan. The amendments will weaken existing protections on public land so that the Mountain valley Pipeline can be built. The Forest Service has the legal power and responsibility to tell FERC that the MVP cannot go through the National Forest. The Forest management Plan should be upheld and not amended to sacrifice the health of the Jefferson National Forest.

FS02-5 Sub; FERC In solidarity with many others, I urge you to deny Mountain Valley Pipeline's application or, at minimum, conduct a Programmatic Environmental Impact Statement that assesses all the regional pipeline projects in one document.

Best,

Izzy Pezzulo

20161223-5084 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 12/23/2016	
Document Content(s)	
FERC_Comment_dec22.DOCX1-	- 2

RE: Objections to crossing of U.S. Forest Service Lands by Mountain Valley Pipeline Docket CP16-10-000

Dear FERC and Forest Service Folks,

I strongly object to and oppose the Proposed Amendments to the Land Resource Management Plan for the Jefferson National Forest, as stated in the NOA of the DEIS and in the MVP DEIS itself.

WHAT are you thinking?!? This is the NATIONAL FOREST, for God's sake! The Forest Service's motto is "Caring for the Land and Serving People", not "Raping the Land and Serving Corporations". I fear you have lost sight of this, or become blinded to your duty by money. This is wrong.

In DEIS section 4.8.1.6, The Forest Service's states its mission is "to sustain the health, diversity, and productivity of the nation's forests and grasslands to meet the needs of current and future generations." That means thinking 50, 100, 150 years ahead. Imagine the Americans of 2067, who will certainly be using solar, wind and other renewable energy sources, laughing (or, more likely, crying) about a rash, irresponsible decision, made by the Forest Service in 2017, to allow a gas corporation to destroy the Nation's forests and grasslands (and mountain people's lives and culture) for a quick "fast food" profit that yielded a few decades of gas, a useless fuel in the future. The reason we have the beautiful National Forest we have today is because those who lived decades before us had the sense, respect, and foresight to protect it. Please don't let that wisdom end with you.

In DEIS section 4.8.1.6, the FS says it carries out this mission by, among other things, "the **protection** and management of NFS lands." and "It is the responsibility of the FS to manage National Forests for multiple uses of resources such as water, forage, wildlife, wood, recreation and Wilderness". Nowhere do I see mentioned management for the purpose of enriching gas corporations. Did I miss something? Maybe you did.

FS03-1; Non-Sub; Land Use/ Visual/ Rec The Proposed "Amendments" to the Management Plan for the Jefferson National Forest will degrade the ecosystem integrity, sustainability, and biodiversity of the Jefferson National Forest, and thereby diminish the multitude of environmental services (particularly intact forest and associated erosion protection, clean water, clean air, and economically critical outdoor recreation opportunities) that the National Forest currently provides.

I find the use of the word "amendment" improper--these changes are NOT betterments or improvements to the existing plan, but rather gaping loopholes slashed in the fabric of a management plan meant to protect and properly manage FS lands... slashed by frack gas corporations who literally could NOT care less about the National Forest.

In DEIS section 4.2.8.6, the authors clearly admit the project's "linear nature" and" the topography of the Forest" make it **unsuitable for the terrain**. The DEIS also states here that

"With these amendments the MVP would then be a conforming use of the Forest Plan" Translation: "We know we are breaking all the rules, but if we change the rules, then we're no longer breaking them". This is not only quite insane, it is immoral. I suggest that the FS follow its Option 2, described section 4.2.8.6: "When a project would not be consistent with the Forest Plan where the project would occur the FS has the following options: "(2) reject the proposal."

Amendment 1 would create a 500-foot "Designated Utility Corridor" that could be used to locate gas, electricity or water transmission lines in the future. That is the equivalent of building a 42-lane superhighway through the National Forest. Are you nuts?! **This pristine corner of West Virginia would become the target zone for other massive pipeline projects!** It is clear that Monroe County and our region is being set up as a "Mega-Gas Pipeline sacrifice zone".

Establishing a required, designated zone for gas, electric, water, and who-knows-what-else pipelines is akin to calling in hungry cows to be fed---here they come! Get out of the way! the DEIS section 4.8.2.6 states "The primary effect of designating a new utility corridor would be the potential for **future development** within that corridor". To permit a Utility Corridor here would be like laying out the welcome mat for the multitude of additional pipeline projects now being planned--four, I understand, at last count....oh, no, wait...here comes another one---make that five more. And don't forget all the jolly little bits of above ground infrastructure that go with them: more compressor stations, access roads, shut offs, etc. You're talking about allowing this to happen in an area which should never have even ONE pipeline, period.

Geologic hazards exist which make this karst area "a no-build zone" (see the Kastning Report). How does it make sense to put all your eggs in one basket-- and on **top** of a seismic area, no less? Co-location of this magnitude creates vast potential for terrorist attacks and subsequent fire destruction. Peters Mountain supplies water to farmers, landowners, towns and municipalities... and you want to rip a corridor the width of nearly two football fields over it? What are residents supposed to drink? Dirt? Gas? Or maybe the purpose of including "water pipelines" in the utility corridor scenario is to TAKE our water--we have plenty of it and it is award-winningly good. But no thanks, we don't want you to take all our water. We need it to live. Get the picture? Do you hear me now?

Amendment 2 would grant waivers from current National Forest standards on soil conditions and riparian corridors. Let me just state here that getting lazy with the rules is a prescription for (literal, in this case) disaster. If any "amendment" were needed on this rule, it should be that it be made MORE strict, not less. The DEIS section 4.8.2.6, which discusses proposed Amendment 2 is overlarded with nearly unintelligible gobbledegook. I request a translator, at MVP's expense. In the mean time, I believe the essence of what is being said here is "We want to run our pipeline through valuable, sensitive, **irreparable soils and waterways**, so we'll just keep saying 'we'll fix it' (using words like "mitigation measures" and "monitoring activities") until it is fully incomprehensible and our smokescreen is good and thick." They admit over and over that the "linear nature" of MVP is inappropriate for this mountain terrain. Why not save the futile effort to "make it back the way it was" and NOT do it in the first place?

Amendment 3 would allow logging of old growth forest habitat currently maintained in a special forest management prescription. In DEIS section 4.8.2.6, it is plainly stated that "Construction of the MVP would result in **a long term impact**." and "**a long-term loss** of timber". We are not just talking about conventional wood products here. We are talking about trees which are old and can never be replaced. As such, each single one has value beyond "timber". If and when current challenges to forest health such as the Emerald Ash Borer, wipe out nearly the entire species (much like the Chestnut Blight killed all the Chestnuts, or Dutch Elm Disease killed most American Elms), imagine that within the old growth forest, there were trees able to resist these pests and create offspring capable of doing so. Or perhaps old trees can yield medicines like old trees in the Amazon Rainforest. Yes, every old growth tree is valuable-- beyond your knowing.

FS03-2; Non-Sub; Soils The DEIS also states that "Dry and Xeric Oak Forest" and "Dry and Dry-Mesic Oak-Pine Forest are considered well-represented". That is, they admit dry areas exist. Stripping tall,old shading vegetation off will worsen evaporation and make the soils permanently dry, and thus, incapable of supporting the more shallow rooted vegetation they claim will hold the soil in place on slopes. Believe me, no amount of Hydroseed and little swaths of black plastic fence can fix this.

FS03-3; Sub; Multi Off the subject of amendments, for a moment-- but while we're talking about trees and dry soil, let's talk **fire**. DEIS sec 4.8.2.6 says "The presence of a pipeline would not increase fire hazards." and that surface fires wouldn't directly threaten a pipeline "because of the insulating effects of soil cover over the pipeline". Okay, so what happens when the dried out vegetation and duff burns off the top three feet? And what happens if the soil has erroded away on steep, unvegetated slopes, leaving the pipeline "uninsulated"? What if heavy equipment is needed to fight fire? I can come up with plenty more scenarios, but if you try, you can. too. Just THINK, dear Forest Service. Please don't blow it.

<u>Amendment 4</u> would authorize a destructive crossing of the historic Appalachian Scenic Trail, permanently changing the scenic quality from High to Moderate. This matters to the **Nation.** Not just us little hillbillies in Monroe County. **The United States**. Now you are messing with the Big Dog. Don't take that lightly.

The AT matters to the thousands who hike all or part of the Trail. These folks are not "visual receptors" (a term used in DEIS section 5.1.8). They are human beings who crave to be in a wild, pristine place. They require it for mental and physical health, sanity, and growth. There is **National** cultural attachment to the AT. It has "high public value" in the words of ATC members. The impacts from amendment 4 would be far-reaching, even worldwide-not "restricted to the project area" as claimed in the DEIS. I believe the proposed idea to "mitigate" through horizontal boring under the Trail was rejected by MVP's **own** geologists as inappropriate, not recommended, or inadvisable. You should ask them about that. I could go on and on here about the Appalachian Trail, but I have already submitted a comment specifically about it in an earlier eFiling. So, to summarize: I beg you not to allow this desecration.

FS03-4; Sub; Land Use/ Visual/ Rec

The MVP should <u>not</u> be allowed to cross Forest Service Lands along Peters Mountain.

The proposed amendments to the FS LRMP are not acceptable.

The U.S. Forests belong to the American public: EVERYONE.. We are all affected by these decisions. I pray that God guides you to make the right decision for us all.

Sincerely,

Beth Covington and Michael T. Martin

PO Box 57, Greenville, WV 24945

(304)832-6078 covington925@hotmail.com

Document Content(s) MVP DEIS Comment FS FERC.DOCX1-4	20161223-5087 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 12/23/2016
MVP DEIS Comment FS FERC.DOCX1-4	Document Content(s)
	MVP DEIS Comment FS FERC.DOCX1-4

23 December 2016

Ms. Kimberly D. Bose, Secretary Federal Energy Regulatory Commission (FERC) 888 First Street, N.E. Washington, DC 20426

Victoria Craft and Miriam Liberatore, US Bureau of Land Management (BLM) vcraft@blm.gov mliberat@blm.gov

Jennifer Adams
US Forest Service (USFS)
Jefferson National Forest
comments-southern-georgewashington-jefferson@fs.fed.us
jenniferpadams@fs.fed.us

RE: FERC Docket CP 16-10

Mountain Valley Pipeline proposal Proposed Amendment No. 1 to Jefferson National Forest Plan

Dear Ms. Bose, Members of the Commission, Ms, Adams, Ms. Craft, and Ms. Liberatore,

FS04-1; sub; Process I am writing to comment on the Mountain Valley Pipeline proposal, with specific reference to to Proposed Amendment 1 to the Jefferson National Forest Plan. In a related letter submitted to FERC on 22 December 2016, I advanced a number or reasons why Proposed Amendment No. 1 (the 500-foot designated utility corridor) should not be implemented and should be rejected. Among those reasons: Mountain Valley Pipeline's routing decision were poorly performed. For the BLM and USFS to allow those decisions to dictate the location for a 500-foot designated utility corridor, without conducting an independent analysis and competent review of alternatives, would be unfortunate and poorly advised.

In support of that logic, I will copy text from the DEIS section 4.1.1.7 Jefferson National Forest:

"Landslides are a dominant geologic process shaping Peters Mountain, Sinking Creek Mountain, and Brush Mountain. Debris flows are the dominant landslide process in the Appalachian Mountains in Virginia ... Specific studies on debris flows within National Forests have shown that debris flows were initiated along fill slopes and not only by natural slope failures. Most studies of debris flows in Virginia have focused on debris flows in general or debris flows initiated by natural slope failures ...

The largest known landslides in eastern North America are on the south flank of Sinking Creek Mountain ...where the pipeline route would cross the Jefferson National Forest ... The pipeline route on Sinking Creek Mountain (MPs 217.2 to 217.6) crosses one of the large bedrock landslides mapped by Schultz (1993).

FS04-2; Sub; GEO

FS04-3; non-sub; NEPA

FS04-4; non-sub; NEPA The MVP would cross the Jefferson National Forest within the GCSZ. The GCSZ is a seismically active area known for small local seismic events and one historic quake that took place in 1897 before modern before modern seismic monitoring equipment but was estimated to be magnitude 5.8 ..."

The GCSZ acronym in the above text refers to the Giles County Seismic Zone, an area of enhanced seismic that remains active.¹

Why is a 42-inch diameter high-pressure natural gas pipeline being routed through this terrain? The process used for routing of the Mountain Valley Pipeline through the mountains of Appalachia was seriously flawed.²

Proposed Amendment No. 1 to the Jefferson National Forest Plan should be rejected.

Mountain Valley Pipeline's request for an easement through Jefferson National Forest should be rejected.

Mountain Valley Pipeline's application for a Certificate of Public Convenience and Necessity should be rejected.

With regards,

Carl E. Zipper, Blacksburg Virginia 24060

¹ Biryol, C.B.; Wagner, L.S.; Fischer, K.M.; and Hawman, R.B., 2016, Relationship between observed upper mantle structures and recent tectonic activity across the Southeastern United States: Journal of Geophysical Research: Solid Earth, v. 121, 21p. (DOI: 10.1002/2015JB012698).

² See submittal 20151125-5156 to FERC Docket CP16-10, Motion to Protest and Intervene.

20161223-5098 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 12/23/2016 6:38:21 AM
Document Content(s)
Debris Slides Letter.PDF1-2

FS05-1; Sub; Land Use/Rec/ Visual

FS05-2; Sub; Land Use/Rec/ Visual

FS05-3; Sub; Land/Vis

FS05-4; Sub; Water

FS05-5; non-sub; land-use/ Visual/ Rec Harlan K Sandberg, Pompano Beach, FL. To Whom it may concern:

 $\,$ -I strongly oppose the application for a Special Use Permit to cross the Jefferson National Forest and the requests for amendments to the Forest Plan.

I would urge the BLM and Forest Service to reject the application.

I personally find the draft EIS to be wholly inadequate. As I understand the law, the applicant is required to show that there is no reasonable alternative to crossing Forest Service land or the application has to be denied. The application merely states that the proposed route is preferable. The pipeline would skirt both the Peters Mountain and Brush Mountain East Wilderness areas, and would severely impact the wilderness experience - in the construction phase and and scars from construction could mar some of the views permanently.

The DEIS makes no attempt to assess the impacts of this proposed pipeline on the Appalachian Trail in context with other pipelines and projects that would damage the AT's character and value. This failure violates FERC's duty to perform an adequate cumulative impacts analysis under NEPA.

The potential damage to waterways, particularly impacts on headwater streams, is inadequately addressed.

The pipeline is proposed to cross about 1 mile of the Brush Mountain Inventoried Roadless Area, thus destroying the wilderness value of this area. Roads built in the area will inevitably lead to degraded water quality, Roads invariably damage forests by degrading water quality, and promoting the invasion of non-native species and elimating forest habitat.

For these reasons I urge the rejection of the application for a special use permit allowing the building of the Mountain Valley Pipeline. I appreciate the

opportunity to make my views known.

Harlan K Sandberg

20161223-5104 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 12/23/2016
Document Content(s)
51559.TXT1-1

Non-Decisional Items

Major Concerns

Caleb Laieski <c.laieski@yahoo.com>

Fri 12/23/2016 1:20 PM

To: OEA Customer < Customer@ferc.gov>;

Cc:FERC Online Support <FERCOnlineSupport@ferc.gov>; Anton Porter <Anton.Porter@ferc.gov>; jill.dobbin@ferc.gov
<jill.dobbin@ferc.gov>; Jamie Simler <Jamie.Simler@ferc.gov>; Norman Bay <Norman.Bay@ferc.gov>; Cheryl LaFleur
<Cheryl.LaFleur@ferc.gov>; Andrew Holleman <Andrew.Holleman@ferc.gov>; Colette D. Honorable <Colette.Honorable@ferc.gov>;
William Sauer <William.Sauer@ferc.gov>; ttidwell@fs.fed.us <ttidwell@fs.fed.us>; djiron@fs.fed.us <djiron@fs.fed.us>;
acoleman@fs.fed.us <acoleman@fs.fed.us>; tcbailey@fs.fed.us <tcbailey@fs.fed.us>; Ward, Molly (GOV)
<molly.ward@governor.virginia.gov>; natural.resources@governor.virginia.gov <natural.resources@governor.virginia.gov>;
Suzette.Denslow@governor.virginia.gov <Suzette.Denslow@governor.virginia.gov>; Terry.McAuliffe@governor.virginia.gov
<Terry.McAuliffe@governor.virginia.gov>; Terence.McAuliffe@governor.virginia.gov <Terence.McAuliffe@governor.virginia.gov>;
Joseph.D.Garcia@wv.gov <Joseph.D.Garcia@wv.gov>; Charlie.O.Lorensen@wv.gov <Charlie.O.Lorensen@wv.gov>;
Patricia.A.Burdette@wv.gov <Patricia.A.Burdette@wv.gov>; Rebecca.L.Neal@wv.gov <Rebecca.L.Neal@wv.gov>; Susan.A.Fox@wv.gov
<Susan.A.Fox@wv.gov>; Paylor, David (DEQ) <David.Paylor@deq.virginia.gov>; Randy.C.Huffman@Wv.gov
<Randy.C.Huffman@Wv.gov>;

Importance: High

FS0 6-1:

Sub;

Lan

Use/

Vis/

Rec

I am writing as a Virginian that is concerned about the climate change impacts of methane releases from leaking pipelines. The pipeline is also planned to pass through the Jefferson National Forest. The U.S. Forest Service has publicly said that given the terrain, the pipeline could not be built in compliance with the current Forest Management Plan. FERC's response? Reduce standards in the management plan, allow removal of currently preserved old-growth forest, and allow the pipeline to cross the Appalachian National Scenic Trail with measurable harm to scenic integrity. I am certainly opposed to this! FERC also proposes to re-zone part of the Jefferson National Forest to create a 500-foot wide "Utility Corridor" for future gas, electricity and water lines. That's over one and a half football fields in width. And if it has to be that wide through the national Forest, how wide will it be as it runs through the countryside and towns? I think that's this is a terrible swath of destruction to run through a National Forest and believe we don't even need these pipelines! Studies show that current energy demand can be met by existing infrastructure. Furthermore, the gas isn't intended to the communities that will be harmed. The pipeline's environmental destruction and dangers to health won't benefit Virginians and aren't even needed.

Reference: The Mountain Valley Pipeline (MVP) project is a proposed natural gas pipeline system that would span approximately 300 miles from northwestern West Virginia to southern Virginia. FERC Docket # CP16-10-000

Thank you very much for your time and consideration,

Caleb Laieski 109 Timberidge Drive Fredericksburg, VA 22406 2016 PEC 23 PR 1: 25

Popular Lineary
Ongoin hay Condission

20161227-0009 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 12/23/2016
Document Content(s)
14452172.tif1-2

FS07-1; Sub; NEPA/ Process Vicki Pierson, Walkersville, WV.

As an affected landowner of the proposed Mountain Valley Pipeline and a US citizen and taxpayer, I am deeply disturbed at the suggestion of a 500 foot "utility corridor" through National Forest Service land as outlined in the recent amendments to its Land Use Management Plan. This amendment is contrary to the public interest in many ways: it spoils NFS lands, encourages further overdevelopment of this type on NFS lands, further exposes private landowners along this proposed corridor to additional takings by eminent domain, discourages in-state use of the gas being transported, and ignores the question of whether these pipelines are actually needed.

FS07-2; Non-Sub; NEPA/ Process Firstly, if the proposed corridor goes through roadless areas, this is a further violation of the 2001 Roadless Rule and sets a very dangerous precedent for future projects of this type. The 2001 Roadless Rule establishes prohibitions on road construction, road reconstruction, and timber harvesting on 58.5 million acres of inventoried roadless areas on National Forest System lands. The intent of the 2001 Roadless Rule is to provide lasting protection for inventoried roadless areas within the National Forest System in the context of multiple-use management. A 500 foot "utility corridor" seriously disrupts wildlife migration routes and mars the natural appearance of NFS lands.

Additionally, establishment of such a corridor creates an incentive for the future co-location of additional projects, thus making it more likely that private landowners along the present route will be subject to further takings by eminent domain. Very few private landowners have the acreage or financial resources to withstand repeated assaults on their private property rights. It is incumbent on FERC to safeguard the private property rights of US citizens.

Third, these multiple pipeline projects propose to take natural gas away from the areas where it is produced, thus discouraging local industrial development that is so vitally needed in these economically struggling areas.

Lastly, in their proposals, the developers of these natural gas pipeline projects assert that subscription rates for pipeline capacity demonstrate the need for additional natural gas in the target region, but they fail to compare the region's existing natural gas supply capacity to its expected future peak demand for natural gas. A recent study has evaluated these parameters and finds that, in fact, given existing pipeline capacity, existing natural gas storage, the expected reversal of the direction of flow on the existing Transco pipeline, and the expected upgrade of an existing Columbia pipeline, the supply capacity of the Virginia-Carolinas region's existing natural gas infrastructure is more than sufficient to meet expected future peak demand. This result raises significant questions about the need for additional investment in new interstate natural gas pipelines in the region. Additional interstate natural gas pipelines, like the Atlantic Coast and Mountain Valley projects, are not needed to keep the lights on, homes and businesses heated, and existing and new industrial facilities in the region in production. This demonstrates that the pipelines' primary purpose is clearly export rather than the benefit of US citizens.

FS07-4; Sub; Land Use/ Rec/Vis

FS07-3:

Sub;

FERC

In closing, I would like to point out that the proposal of a "utility corridor" implies that the pipeline companies would fall under the

purview of a utility and must therefore be regulated as such, including the strict limitations on profits. Indeed, if private land is being taken by a for-profit company for what they assert is a public project, the profits should accrue to the US Treasury and not to fill the coffers of a private company.

20161227-5018 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 12/26/2016 6:03:31 PM
Document Content(s)
51596.TXT1-2

----Original Message----

From: bondurantlaw <bondurantlaw@aol.com>

To: vcraft <vcraft@blm.gov>; mliberat <mliberat@blm.gov>

Cc: amelvin3 <amelvin3@verizon.net>; jenniferpadams <jenniferpadams@fs.fed.us>; Mary_C_Krueger

<Mary_C_Krueger@nps.gov>; McCurdy.alaina <McCurdy.alaina@epa.gov>; Rudnick.barbara

<Rudnick.barbara@epa.gov> Sent: Mon, Dec 26, 2016 10:33 pm

Subject: Additional public hearings and showing of "need" iin REIS/PEIS

Dear Agents Craft and Liberatore,

I'm informed that as you are the Lead Project Manager and Assistant Project Managers, respectively, on the Mountain Valley Pipeline Project, I should direct my request for additional public hearings and improved EIS to you. On behalf of the Bent Mountain community, I'd like to express appreciation for BLM involvement and concern in this project. We also appreciate the extension of time of four days for communications in this matter. I've copied mu colleague Ann Rogers of Preserve Roanoke Bent Mountain and the Advisory Committee, as well as related contacts with the Forest Service, Park Service and the Environmental Protection Agency.

Certainly as a neighbor to the Blue Ridge Parkway, Bent Mountain has specific concerns regarding the environment, economics and aesthetics wrought by MVP's proposal; but we further share the substantive and procedural concerns of *other* communities in the throes of the MVP-FERC process. Several of our substantive concerns are set forth in Roanoke County's Comments filed with FERC on December 22nd, including the Assessment of Hydrogeologic Impacts by geologist Pamela Dodds, and the simulation views from the Blue Ridge Parkway by Hill Studios. Dr. Dodds and other experts have emphasized the connections from the watershed of the Jefferson National Forest, through karst landscapes in Montgomery County, on to the proposed crossing at Roanoke River and to a major source of regional drinking water at Spring Hollow Reservoir. That the Roanoke Logperch has been afforded protections here in other infrastructure projects speaks not just to the importance of that fish alone, but to an ecosystem worthy of our best efforts to protect it.

We've voiced our procedural concerns for some time--throughout the "open house" process, scoping, and now the DEIS public comment process. (It's worth noting that Roanoke County's request for additional "scoping" hearings was ignored. The County has also voiced questions regarding the "public" hearing process on November 3rd at the Roanoke Sheraton.) We would ask you to consider the plight of the rural elderly, among others, who are often not technology literate and often cannot not participate in an online process--MVP admits in Resource Report 5 that the rural elderly are disproportionately affected--but that the company has no mitigation duty because it will do no harm. Additional hearings would afford a public voice to the elderly and others for whom technology or distance from the November 3rd Roanoke hearing at the Sheraton Airport were a barrier to Due Process.

Noting that your agency questioned whether the applicant had presented any bona fide "public need", we appreciate your consideration of a "Revised EIS." However, we would also ask you to consider the link below and the attached brief

NE

ti

FS8 -3; Sub; NEP A/ Proc ess submitted by attorneys for Preserve Craig, Inc., in support of a Programmatic Environmental Impact Statement for the Marcellus shale region. The attached brief offers examples of PEIS used to assess public need in planning federal infrastructure— in fact the Department of Interior, together with the Department of Energy, conducted the regional analysis for the Western Pipeline Expansion Project. FERC Commissioners have repeatedly averred that they are unable to do a PEIS, when in reality, the FERC's umbrella agency, the DOE, has conducted at least one; and several have been undertaken by federal agencies since 2004. A PEIS would assist agency planning in this and other projects. http://www.roanoke.com/opinion/commentary/stanton-and-wolf-natural-gas-pipelines-need-re-think-and/article-725de078-127e-5bd3-b950-d6a180b2faeb.html

Thank you for your time, expertise and commitment in considering our requests. If it would help your analysis, we would be glad to give you a driving and walking tour of the Roanoke River Crossing, the top of Poor Mountain and on to Adney Gap at the Parkway, which would cover the route through Roanoke County. Please feel free to respond by email, or call at the number below if you have any questions or concerns.

Kind Regards,

Roberta M. Bondurant Preserve Roanoke/Bent Mountain (540) 793-4769

20161227-5072 FERC PDF (Unofficial) 12/27/2016 11:13:47 AM
Document Content(s)
BLM.Request.pdf.PDF1-2